

# Oden Institute REPORT 22-05

---

July 2022

## New HDG Methods for the Stokes and Oseen Equations

by

Stephen Shannon and Tan Bui-Thanh



**Oden Institute for Computational Engineering and Sciences**  
The University of Texas at Austin  
Austin, Texas 78712

*Reference: Stephen Shannon and Tan Bui-Thanh, "New HDG Methods for the Stokes and Oseen Equations," Oden Institute REPORT 22-05, Oden Institute for Computational Engineering and Sciences, The University of Texas at Austin, July 2022.*

1                   **NEW HDG METHODS FOR THE STOKES AND OSEEN**  
2                   **EQUATIONS\***

3                   STEPHEN SHANNON<sup>†</sup> AND TAN BUI-THANH<sup>†‡</sup>

4       **Abstract.** In this work, we derive new hybridized discontinuous Galerkin methods for the Stokes  
5 and Oseen equations. The schemes are based on the first order schemes defined using the velocity  
6 gradient as an auxiliary variable. For the Stokes equations, through an upwind HDG methodology,  
7 we define four HDG schemes, differing only in the definition of the numerical flux. One of the  
8 schemes uses the velocity as the trace unknown, which is related to existing methods for the velocity-  
9 pressure-gradient form of the Stokes equations. It is known that for these schemes, modifications  
10 are required to so that the local solver uniquely defines the pressure. One modification requires  
11 that the global trace system be solved iteratively, while the other modification introduces additional  
12 elementwise constant global unknowns and renders the trace system a saddle point system. Of  
13 our three new schemes, one scheme uses the *tangential* velocity and an additional scalar as trace  
14 unknowns. This scheme has the unique advantage that the HDG local solver is well-posed without  
15 modification. For the Oseen equations, we also define four upwind HDG schemes. Again, one is  
16 related to existing schemes, while the other three are new, one with the advantage of having a well-  
17 posed local solver without modification. For the advantageous schemes, we prove well-posedness,  
18 demonstrate numerical convergence, and compare the results to those of the existing schemes.

19       **Key words.** *zzzFILL, zzzTHIS, zzzIN*

20       **AMS subject classifications.** *zzzFILL, zzzTHIS, zzzIN*

21       **1. Introduction.** In this paper we propose three new hybridized discontinuous  
22 Galerkin (HDG) formulations for the Stokes equations and three new HDG formula-  
23 tions for the Oseen equations. The hybridization technique and post-processing have  
24 been proposed to reduce computational costs of saddle-point problems and to improve  
25 the accuracy of numerical solutions [1]. HDG methods were developed by Cockburn,  
26 coauthors, and others to mitigate the computational costs of classical discontinuous  
27 Galerkin (DG) methods. They have been proposed for various types of PDEs in-  
28 cluding, but not limited to, Poisson-type equations [7, 9, 15, 10], the Stokes equation  
29 [6, 14], the Oseen equations [5], and the incompressible Navier-Stokes equations [16].

30       In HDG discretizations, the coupled unknowns are single-valued traces introduced  
31 on the mesh skeleton, i.e., the faces, and for high order implicit systems the resulting  
32 matrix is substantially smaller and sparser compared to standard DG approaches.  
33 Once they are solved for, the volume DG unknowns can be recovered in an element-  
34 by-element fashion, completely independent of one another. Therefore HDG methods  
35 have an intrinsic structure for parallel computing which is essential for large scale  
36 applications. Nevertheless, devising an HDG method for coupled PDE systems is  
37 challenging because construction of a consistent and robust HDG flux is nontrivial. We  
38 adopt the upwind HDG framework proposed in [2, 4, 3] since it provides a systematic  
39 construction of HDG methods for a large class of PDEs.

40       In this section, we outline the basic concepts of HDG in the context of a general  
41 class of PDEs and review the upwind HDG framework [2]. The reader can refer  
42 to [Appendix A](#) for the common notation used throughout this work. Consider the

---

\* Submitted to the editors *DATE*.

**Funding:** This work was funded by *zzzFILL THIS IN*.

<sup>†</sup> Institute for Computational Engineering Sciences (ICES), The University of Texas at Austin, Austin, TX. ([shannon@ices.utexas.edu](mailto:shannon@ices.utexas.edu)).

<sup>‡</sup> Department of Aerospace Engineering and Engineering Mechanics, The University of Texas at Austin, Austin, TX ([tanbui@ices.utexas.edu](mailto:tanbui@ices.utexas.edu)).

43 abstract first order system of PDEs

$$44 \quad (1.1) \quad \nabla \cdot \mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}) + \mathbf{C}\mathbf{u} := \frac{\partial \mathbf{u}}{\partial t} + \sum_{l=1}^d \frac{\partial \mathbf{F}_l(\mathbf{u})}{\partial x_l} + \mathbf{C}\mathbf{u} = \mathbf{f} \quad \text{in } \Omega,$$

45  
46 where the vector  $\mathbf{F}_l = \mathbf{A}^l \mathbf{u}$  is the  $l$ th component of the flux,  $\mathbf{u} \in \mathbb{R}^m$  is the unknown  
47 solution, and  $\mathbf{f}$  is a forcing term. For simplicity, the matrices  $\mathbf{A}^l$  are assumed to be  
48 continuous across  $\Omega$ .

49 Formally, multiplying (1.1) by an elementwise continuous test function, integrat-  
50 ing over every element  $K$  of a finite element mesh  $\mathcal{T}_h$ , and integrating by parts, we  
51 have

$$52 \quad (1.2) \quad -(\mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}), \nabla \mathbf{v})_K + (\mathbf{C}\mathbf{u}, \mathbf{v})_K + \langle \mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}) \cdot \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial K} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_K.$$

54 The boundary term  $\mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}) \cdot \mathbf{n}$  can be written as  $\mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}) \cdot \mathbf{n} = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{u}$ , where

$$55 \quad (1.3) \quad \mathbf{A} := \sum_{l=1}^d \mathbf{A}^l n_l.$$

57 The treatment of this boundary term in the numerical scheme is what differentiates  
58 HDG and traditional DG. Working now with discrete (polynomial) function spaces,  
59 replacing the boundary term by a single-valued flux that depends on the solution  $\mathbf{u}_h$   
60 on each side of the interface,  $\mathbf{F}_h^* = \mathbf{F}_h^*(\mathbf{u}_h^-, \mathbf{u}_h^+)$  gives a steady-state DG scheme

$$61 \quad (1.4) \quad -(\mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}_h), \nabla \mathbf{v})_K + (\mathbf{C}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v})_K + \langle \mathbf{F}_h^*(\mathbf{u}_h^-, \mathbf{u}_h^+) \cdot \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial K} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_K.$$

63 For steady-state problems and time-dependent problems with implicit time discretiza-  
64 tion, the DG scheme (1.4) leads to a system where all the unknowns are globally cou-  
65 pled. Instead, to construct an HDG scheme, we introduce the trace quantity  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  and  
66 replace the flux on the boundary in (1.2) by a one sided HDG flux  $\widehat{\mathbf{F}}_h = \widehat{\mathbf{F}}_h(\mathbf{u}_h^-, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h)$ ,  
67 which gives

$$68 \quad (1.5) \quad -(\mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}_h), \nabla \mathbf{v})_K + (\mathbf{C}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v})_K + \langle \widehat{\mathbf{F}}_h(\mathbf{u}_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h) \cdot \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial K} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_K.$$

70 To close the system, we enforce that the normal flux is (weakly) continuous across  
71 element interfaces,

$$72 \quad (1.6) \quad \langle \widehat{\mathbf{F}}_h(\mathbf{u}_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h) \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} = 0$$

74 for test functions  $\widehat{\mathbf{v}}$  that are continuous on each skeleton face (but are discontinuous  
75 at skeleton face interfaces). The HDG scheme comprises the local solver (1.5), the  
76 transmission or conservation conditions (1.6), and boundary conditions, which are  
77 prescribed through the trace unknowns on the domain boundary. The main point of  
78 the upwind HDG framework [2] is the definition of the HDG flux. The Godunov flux  
79 is traditionally written as

$$80 \quad (1.7) \quad \mathbf{F}^* \cdot \mathbf{n}^- = \frac{1}{2} [\mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}^-) + \mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}^+)] \cdot \mathbf{n}^- + \frac{1}{2} |\mathbf{A}| (\mathbf{u}^- - \mathbf{u}^+),$$

82 but can also be written in terms of the upwind state  $\mathbf{u}^*$  as

$$83 \quad (1.8) \quad \mathbf{F}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} = \mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}) \cdot \mathbf{n} + |\mathbf{A}| (\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*).$$

85 This one-sided expression of the Godunov flux leads naturally to the definition of the  
86 HDG flux by treating the upwind state  $\mathbf{u}^*$  as an unknown  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}$ ,

$$87 \quad (1.9) \quad \hat{\mathbf{F}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} = \mathbf{F}(\mathbf{u}_h) \cdot \mathbf{n} + |\mathbf{A}|(\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h),$$

89 where we have assumed that  $\mathbf{A}$  admits an eigendecomposition  $\mathbf{R}\mathbf{D}\mathbf{R}^{-1}$ . Here  $\mathbf{D}$  is  
90 a diagonal matrix of eigenvalues and  $|\mathbf{A}| := \mathbf{R}|\mathbf{D}|\mathbf{R}^{-1}$  where  $|\mathbf{D}|$  is  $\mathbf{D}$  with each  
91 entry replaced with its absolute value. Thus, the upwind HDG framework provides a  
92 unified methodology by which to derive parameter-free HDG schemes by hybridizing  
93 the Godunov flux. We refer the reader to [2] for more details. It may appear that  
94 we have  $m$  trace variables that must be solved for, but we can reduce the number of  
95 trace unknowns when we consider each PDE specifically, as will be demonstrated in  
96 sections 2 and 3.

97 For linear systems, the HDG scheme (1.5) and (1.6) gives rise to the following  
98 matrix equations, where  $\mathbf{U}$  represents the vector degrees of freedom of  $\mathbf{u}_h$ , and  $\hat{\mathbf{U}}$   
99 represents the vector degrees of freedom of  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$ ,

$$100 \quad (1.10) \quad \begin{bmatrix} \mathbf{A} & \mathbf{B} \\ \mathbf{C} & \mathbf{D} \end{bmatrix}^* \begin{Bmatrix} \mathbf{U} \\ \hat{\mathbf{U}} \end{Bmatrix} = \begin{Bmatrix} \mathbb{F}_l \\ \mathbb{F}_g \end{Bmatrix}.$$

102 Here, the subscripts  $l$  and  $g$  stand for local and global, respectively. Nonzero terms  
103 in  $\mathbb{F}_g$  may result, for example, depending on the boundary conditions and how they  
104 are enforced.

105 The power of HDG comes from the following.

- 106 • The HDG flux is one-sided, i.e., for a given element, the flux depends only  
107 on the solution in that element and the neighboring skeleton faces. Together  
108 with the fact that the discontinuous basis functions are local to one element,  
109 this implies that  $\mathbf{A}$  is *block diagonal*.
- 110 • If the local solver  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \mathbf{f}) \mapsto \mathbf{u}_h$  given by (1.5) is well-posed, then  $\mathbf{A}$  is *invert-*  
111 *ible*.

112 A consequence of these two points is that we can easily eliminate  $\mathbf{U}$  from (1.10) by a  
113 static condensation procedure, and write

$$114 \quad (1.11) \quad \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{A}^{-1} [\mathbb{F}_l - \mathbf{B}\hat{\mathbf{U}}].$$

116 The global system (1.10) then reduces to

$$117 \quad (1.12) \quad \underbrace{(\mathbf{D} - \mathbf{C}[\mathbf{A}]^{-1}\mathbf{B})}_{\mathbb{K}} \hat{\mathbf{U}} = \underbrace{\mathbb{F}_g - \mathbf{C}[\mathbf{A}]^{-1}\mathbb{F}_l}_{\mathbb{F}}.$$

119 In practice,  $\mathbb{K}$  and  $\mathbb{F}$  are formed by a local assembly procedure,  $\hat{\mathbf{U}}$  is solved for from  
120 the reduced global system (1.12), and then  $\mathbf{U}$  is recovered in an element by element  
121 fashion from (1.11).

122 **2. Stokes Equations.** In this section, we construct HDG methods for the Stokes  
123 equations based on the upwind HDG framework proposed in [2]. The HDG methods  
124 are based on the first order Stokes system defined through an auxiliary variable based  
125 on the velocity gradient. Through the use of this framework, we derive four different  
126 HDG schemes. One of the schemes is related to or is precisely the one defined in  
127 [14, 2]. The other schemes are new in this work. We prove well-posedness of two  
128 schemes that seem to be particularly useful, and present numerical results for these  
129 two schemes, showing that they give practically identical results.

130 **2.1. Construction of Upwind HDG Schemes.** For notation used in this sec-  
 131 tion and throughout this work, see [Appendix A](#). The Stokes equations in dimensionless  
 132 form read

$$133 \quad (2.1a) \quad -\frac{1}{\text{Re}} \Delta \mathbf{u} + \nabla p = \mathbf{f},$$

$$134 \quad (2.1b) \quad \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0,$$

136 where  $\text{Re} := \frac{\rho u_0 l_0}{\mu}$  is the Reynolds number,  $\rho$  is the fluid density,  $u_0$  is a characteristic  
 137 speed,  $l_0$  is a characteristic length scale, and  $\mu$  is the dynamic viscosity of the fluid.  
 138 All parameters are assumed to be constant. We consider the boundary conditions

$$139 \quad (2.2a) \quad \mathbf{u} = \mathbf{u}_D \quad \text{on } \partial\Omega_D,$$

$$140 \quad (2.2b) \quad -\frac{1}{\text{Re}} \nabla u \cdot \mathbf{n} + p \mathbf{n} = \mathbf{f}_N \quad \text{on } \partial\Omega_N,$$

142 where  $\partial\Omega_D \cap \partial\Omega_N = \emptyset$  and  $\partial\Omega_D \cup \partial\Omega_N = \partial\Omega$ . In the case that  $\partial\Omega_N = \emptyset$ , the  
 143 compatibility condition on the Dirichlet boundary data  $\int_{\partial\Omega_D} \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n} = 0$  should be  
 144 satisfied, and we have to impose an additional constraint on the pressure. We choose  
 145 this constraint to be the zero mean pressure  $\int_{\Omega} p = 0$ . For simplicity, we consider the

146 case where  $\partial\Omega_D \neq \emptyset$ .

147 Toward applying the upwind HDG framework outlined in [2], we first put (2.1)  
 148 into first order form through the definition of an auxiliary variable. We have multiple  
 149 choices as to how to define the auxiliary variable, leading to different HDG formula-  
 150 tions. In this work, we define the auxiliary variable  $\mathbf{L}$  through the velocity gradient,  
 151 leading to a velocity-gradient-pressure formulation:

$$152 \quad (2.3a) \quad \text{Re} \mathbf{L} - \nabla \mathbf{u} = 0,$$

$$153 \quad (2.3b) \quad -\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L} + \nabla p = \mathbf{f},$$

$$154 \quad (2.3c) \quad \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0.$$

156 To define a general HDG scheme for the Stokes equations, we multiply (2.3) by a test  
 157 function, integrate over the computational domain, integrate by parts, replace the  
 158 boundary terms with a not-necessarily-single-valued HDG flux, then weakly enforce  
 159 the single valuedness of the HDG flux. HDG schemes defined in this manner for (2.3)  
 160 will take a general form consisting of the local equations

$$161 \quad (2.4a) \quad \text{Re} (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \otimes \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{G} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$162 \quad (2.4b) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$163 \quad (2.4c) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

165 the conservation equations

$$166 \quad (2.4d) \quad \langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \otimes \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{G}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = 0,$$

$$167 \quad (2.4e) \quad -\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = 0,$$

$$168 \quad (2.4f) \quad -\langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{q} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = 0,$$

170 and the boundary conditions

$$171 \quad (2.4g) \quad \langle \mathbf{u}_h^*, \widehat{\mathbf{w}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = \langle \mathbf{u}_D, \widehat{\mathbf{w}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D},$$

$$172 \quad (2.4h) \quad \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{w}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = \langle \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{w}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N}.$$

174 In all of the HDG schemes we will derive, the discontinuous polynomial spaces in  
 175 which we seek the volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  and to which their corresponding  
 176 test functions  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  belong are as follows:

$$177 \quad (2.5a) \quad \mathbf{G}_h := \left\{ \mathbf{G} \in [L^2(\Omega)]^{d \times d} : \mathbf{G}|_K \in \mathbf{G}_h(K) \right\},$$

$$178 \quad (2.5b) \quad \mathbf{V}_h := \left\{ \mathbf{v} \in [L^2(\Omega)]^d : \mathbf{v}|_K \in \mathbf{V}_h(K) \right\},$$

$$179 \quad (2.5c) \quad Q_h := \left\{ q \in L^2(\Omega) : q|_K \in Q_h(K) \right\},$$

181 where  $\mathbf{G}_h(K)$ ,  $\mathbf{V}_h(K)$ ,  $Q_h(K)$  are total-degree or tensor-product finite element spaces  
 182 defined on  $K$  that we assume to be of equal polynomial order  $k \geq 1$ .

183 The quantities  $\mathbf{u}_h^*$  and  $-\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n}$  are yet-to-be-defined, not-necessarily-single-  
 184 valued numerical fluxes, which are function of the volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  and  
 185 trace variables  $(\widehat{\mathbf{L}}_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \widehat{p}_h)$ . The trace variables reside in discontinuous polynomial  
 186 spaces defined on the mesh skeleton, as do the interior test functions  $(\widehat{\mathbf{G}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \widehat{q})$  and  
 187 boundary test function  $\widehat{\mathbf{w}}$ . In what follows, we derive different choices for  $\mathbf{u}_h^*$  and  
 188  $-\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n}$  and analyze schemes that result from some specific choices. The fluxes  
 189 we derive will have a minimal number of trace unknowns ( $d$  scalar unknowns) so that  
 190 not all of the trace unknowns  $(\widehat{\mathbf{L}}_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \widehat{p}_h)$  (and their corresponding test functions)  
 191 will exist as unknowns (and test functions). Related to this is the fact that not all of  
 192 the conservation equations (2.4d)–(2.4f) must be explicitly enforced, as some will be  
 193 automatically satisfied depending on the choice of the numerical flux. Additionally,  
 194 the boundary test function  $\widehat{\mathbf{w}}$  will have a natural association with the interior skeleton  
 195 test functions among  $(\widehat{\mathbf{G}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \widehat{q})$  that do exist in the scheme. These points will be made  
 196 clearer after we derive the HDG numerical fluxes.

197 The first order system (2.3) fits into the general framework (1.1), and is symmetric  
 198 hyperbolic. Indeed, choosing the ordering of unknowns as the column vector  $\mathbf{U} :=$   
 199  $(\text{vec}(\mathbf{L}); \mathbf{u}; p)$ , we have

$$200 \quad (2.6) \quad \mathbf{A} = \begin{bmatrix} \mathbf{0} & -\mathbf{n} \otimes_K \mathbf{I} & \mathbf{0} \\ -\mathbf{n}^\top \otimes_K \mathbf{I} & \mathbf{0} & \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{0} & \mathbf{n}^\top & 0 \end{bmatrix}.$$

202 We can perform the eigendecomposition  $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{R} \mathbf{D} \mathbf{R}^{-1}$ , where  $\mathbf{D}$  is a diagonal matrix  
 203 comprising the eigenvalues of  $\mathbf{A}$ , and  $\mathbf{R}$  is a matrix whose columns are the eigenvectors  
 204 corresponding those eigenvalues. Defining  $|\mathbf{D}|$  by taking the absolute value of each  
 205 eigenvalue in  $\mathbf{D}$ , we can define  $|\mathbf{A}| := \mathbf{R} |\mathbf{D}| \mathbf{R}^{-1}$ . It can be shown that for the Stokes  
 206 system we have

$$207 \quad (2.7) \quad |\mathbf{A}| = \begin{bmatrix} \mathbf{N} \otimes_K \left( \frac{1}{\tau_t^S} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \mathbf{N} \right) & \mathbf{0} & -\frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \mathbf{n} \otimes_K \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{0} & \tau_t^S \mathbf{T} + \tau_n^S \mathbf{N} & \mathbf{0} \\ -\frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \mathbf{n}^\top \otimes_K \mathbf{n}^\top & \mathbf{0} & \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \end{bmatrix},$$

209 where  $\tau_t^S := 1$  and  $\tau_n^S := \sqrt{2}$ . Later, we will consider more general parameters  
 210  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$  than  $\tau_t^S$  and  $\tau_n^S$  which give the upwind flux. This allows us to gener-  
 211 alize the upwind scheme, to define simpler schemes, and to make connections to  
 212 existing HDG methods. We define the normal upwind flux  $\mathbf{F}_n^*$  as a column vector

213  $\mathbf{F}_n^* := (\text{vec}(-\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n}); -\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n}; \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n})$ . Since there is a one-to-one correspon-  
 214 dence between  $\text{vec}(-\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n})$  and  $-\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n}$ , we also identify  $\mathbf{F}_n^*$  with the triple

$$215 \quad (2.8) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}.$$

217 In this way, we can write the exact upwind flux in its one-sided form,  $\mathbf{F}_n^* = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{U} +$   
 218  $|\mathbf{A}|(\mathbf{U} - \mathbf{U}^*)$ , as

$$219 \quad (2.9) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{u} \otimes \mathbf{n} + \left( \frac{1}{\tau_t^S} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \mathbf{N} \right) (\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{N} - \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} (p - p^*) \mathbf{N} \\ -\mathbf{L} \mathbf{n} + p \mathbf{n} + (\tau_t^S \mathbf{T} + \tau_n^S \mathbf{N}) (\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} - \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \mathbf{n} \cdot [(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{n}] + \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} (p - p^*) \end{bmatrix}.$$

221 At this point, we can eliminate “starred quantities” from the right side of (2.9) with  
 222 the aim of defining an HDG flux with minimal trace unknowns. It turns out that we  
 223 can do so in a way that naturally leads to four different forms of the upwind flux, each  
 224 with  $d$  scalar starred quantities. The key to reducing the number of trace unknowns  
 225 is the following relations between the upwind states.

226 LEMMA 2.1. *The following relationships between the upwind states hold:*

$$227 \quad (2.10a) \quad \tau_t^S \mathbf{T} (\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) = \mathbf{T} (\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{n},$$

$$228 \quad (2.10b) \quad \tau_n^S \mathbf{N} (\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) = -\mathbf{N} [-(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{n} + (p - p^*) \mathbf{n}].$$

230 *Proof.* The claims follow directly from equating the tangential components of the  
 231 left and right sides of the second term of (2.9), and doing the same for the normal  
 232 components.  $\square$

233 Note that we arrive at the same expressions by equating the left and right sides of  
 234 the first term of (2.9). Equating the third term gives the expression (2.10b). That is  
 235 to say that (2.10a) and (2.10b) are the only two relations we can discover from (2.9).

236 Using (2.10a) to eliminate either  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^*$  or  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n}$ , and using (2.10b) to eliminate  
 237 either  $\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^*$  or  $\mathbf{N}(-\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n})$ , we arrive at the following four forms of the upwind  
 238 flux.

239 **The  $\mathbf{u}^*$  flux:** The quantity  $-\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n}$  can be eliminated from (2.9) so that  
 240 (2.9) can be written as

$$241 \quad (2.11) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L} \mathbf{n} + p \mathbf{n} + (\tau_t^S \mathbf{T} + \tau_n^S \mathbf{N}) (\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}.$$

243 **The  $-\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n}$  flux:** The quantity  $\mathbf{u}^*$  can be eliminated from (2.9) so that  
 244 (2.9) can be written as

$$245 \quad (2.12) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{u} \otimes \mathbf{n} + \left( \frac{1}{\tau_t^S} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \mathbf{N} \right) (\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{N} - \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} (p - p^*) \mathbf{N} \\ -\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} - \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} \mathbf{n} \cdot [(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{n}] + \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} (p - p^*) \end{bmatrix}.$$

247 **The  $(\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^*, f^*)$  flux:** The quantities  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n}$  and  $\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^*$  can be eliminated from  
 248 (2.9) so that (2.9) can be written as

$$249 \quad (2.13) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u} \otimes \mathbf{n} - \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n} - \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} (-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n}] + p - f^*) \mathbf{N} \\ -\mathbf{T}(\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n}) + f^* \mathbf{n} + \tau_t^S \mathbf{T} (\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^S} (-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n}] + p - f^*) \end{bmatrix},$$

250

251 where  $f^* := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n}] + p^*$ .

252 **The  $(\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^*, \mathbf{TL}^* \mathbf{n})$  flux:** The quantities  $\mathbf{N}(-\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n})$  and  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^*$  can be  
253 eliminated from (2.9) so that (2.9) can be written as

$$254 \quad (2.14) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n} - \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u} \otimes \mathbf{n} - \frac{1}{\tau_t^S} \mathbf{T}(-\mathbf{L} + \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{N} \\ (-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n}] + p) \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{T}(-\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n}) + \tau_n^S \mathbf{N}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}.$$

256 Finally, in order to define numerical fluxes

$$257 \quad (2.15) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{u}_h^* \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{u}_h^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}$$

259 to be used in the HDG scheme (2.4), we append a subscript  $h$  to the terms in (2.11)–  
260 (2.14) and replace the starred quantities on the right side of (2.11)–(2.14) with hatted  
261 unknown quantities residing on the mesh skeleton. Additionally we replace  $\tau_t^S$  and  $\tau_n^S$   
262 with  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$ , which, from the well-posedness analysis, can be freely chosen positive  
263 values. This gives the following numerical fluxes.

264 **The  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux:**

$$265 \quad (2.16) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{bmatrix} -\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + (\tau_t \mathbf{T} + \tau_n \mathbf{N})(\mathbf{u} - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h) \\ \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}.$$

267 **The  $\hat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  flux** (where  $\hat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  approximates  $-\mathbf{L}^* \tilde{\mathbf{n}} + p^* \tilde{\mathbf{n}}$ ):

$$268 \quad (2.17) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{bmatrix} -\left(\mathbf{u}_h + \left(\frac{1}{\tau_t} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \mathbf{N}\right) \left(-\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} - \text{sgn} \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h\right)\right) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ \text{sgn} \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h \\ \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h - \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h \cdot \tilde{\mathbf{n}}\right) \end{bmatrix}.$$

270 **The  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h)$  flux** (where  $\hat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  approximates  $-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n}] + p^*$ ):

$$271 \quad (2.18) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{bmatrix} -\left(\left(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t + \mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}_h\right) + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h - \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h\right) \mathbf{n}\right) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h \mathbf{n} - \mathbf{TL}_h \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \left(\mathbf{u}_h^t - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t\right) \\ \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h - \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h\right) \end{bmatrix}.$$

273 **The  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}, \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t)$  flux** (where  $\hat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t$  approximates  $-\mathbf{TL}^* \tilde{\mathbf{n}}$ ):

$$274 \quad (2.19) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{bmatrix} -\left(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}} \tilde{\mathbf{n}} + \mathbf{u}_h^t + \frac{1}{\tau_t} \left(-\mathbf{TL}_h \mathbf{n} - \text{sgn} \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t\right)\right) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ \text{sgn} \hat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t + \mathbf{N}(-\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n}) + \tau_n (\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}) \\ \text{sgn} \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}} \end{bmatrix}.$$

276 It can be shown that any of the fluxes (2.16)–(2.19) are suitable for use in the HDG  
277 scheme (2.4), some being more practical than others. It should also be noted that  
278 it is not necessary to use the same flux on all skeleton faces. It may be convenient  
279 to use one flux on the skeleton faces that are on the interior of the computational  
280 domain and a different flux for each part of the boundary corresponding to a different



281 boundary condition. For example, the  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16) can be used to directly prescribe  
 282 Dirichlet boundary conditions of type (2.2a), the  $\widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  flux (2.17) can be used to directly  
 283 prescribe boundary conditions of type (2.2b), and the  $(\widehat{u}_h^{\tilde{n}}, \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t)$  flux (2.19) can be used  
 284 to directly prescribe the conditions for “mirror” symmetry boundary conditions. If  
 285 it is possible to treat the boundary conditions in this manner, all boundary skeleton  
 286 unknowns decouple from the interior skeleton unknowns, thereby keeping the number  
 287 of coupled unknowns in the system to a minimum.

288 Recall that in order to realize one of the advantages of HDG, the volume unknowns  
 289 must be uniquely defined by the trace unknowns; that is, the local solver must be well  
 290 posed. It can be shown that, without modifications, schemes using (2.16) and (2.19)  
 291 only define the pressure  $p_h$  up to a constant. Similarly, (2.17) only defines the velocity  
 292  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  up to constant. On the other hand, (2.18) defines the all of the volume unknowns  
 293 uniquely. In the following sections, we explicitly define schemes based on  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16)  
 294 and modifications that ensure uniqueness of the local solver. This is the “standard”  
 295 flux for the velocity gradient based HDG scheme for the Stokes equations. We also  
 296 define a new scheme based on the flux (2.18) that requires no modifications for well-  
 297 posedness of the local solver. We do not pursue HDG schemes based on (2.17) and  
 298 (2.19), as they do not appear to offer benefits compared to the other schemes.

299 **2.2. HDG Schemes Using the  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  Flux.** In this section, we define an upwind  
 300 HDG scheme based on (2.16), which recovers schemes developed in [6, 2]. For the sake  
 301 of this discussion, we use (2.16) on all skeleton faces. The discontinuous polynomial  
 302 space in which we seek the trace unknowns  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  is

$$303 \quad (2.20) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h := \left\{ \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h)]^d : \widehat{\mathbf{v}}|_e \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e) \right\},$$

305 where  $\widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e)$  is a polynomial space defined on  $e$  that is assumed to be of the same  
 306 polynomial order  $k$  as the volume unknowns.

307 With the numerical flux (2.16), the enforcement of the Dirichlet boundary condi-  
 308 tion (2.4g) simplifies to an  $L^2$  projection of the Dirichlet boundary data to the trace  
 309 unknown on  $\partial\Omega_D$ , thereby decoupling the trace unknowns on  $\partial\Omega_D$  from the rest of  
 310 the unknowns. Then we can decompose the trace unknown

$$311 \quad (2.21) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i + \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$$

313 where  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$  is defined on  $\partial\Omega_D$  as the  $L^2$  projection of the boundary data,

$$314 \quad (2.22) \quad \left\langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = \langle \mathbf{u}_D, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} \quad \text{for all } \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e) \text{ for all } e \in \partial\Omega_D,$$

316 and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  is the trace unknown  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  restricted to  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D$ . Note that in writing (2.21)  
 317 we identify  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$  with their extensions by zero to  $\mathcal{E}_h$ . Then  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  resides in the  
 318 polynomial space

$$319 \quad (2.23) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i := \left\{ \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D)]^d : \widehat{\mathbf{v}}|_e \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e) \right\}.$$

321 With this in place, we write the HDG scheme as follows.

322 *Formulation 2.2.* Find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$  such that the local

323 equations

$$324 \quad (2.24a) \quad \operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$325 \quad (2.24b) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h), \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$326 \quad (2.24c) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

328 and the conservation equation and Neumann boundary condition

$$329 \quad (2.24d) \quad -\langle -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h), \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = -\langle \mathbf{f}_N, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N}$$

331 hold for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$ , where

$$332 \quad (2.25) \quad \mathbf{S} := \tau_t \mathbf{T} + \tau_n \mathbf{N},$$

334 and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$  is defined by (2.22). If  $\partial\Omega_N = \emptyset$ , we additionally require the zero mean  
335 pressure conditions for the uniqueness of the pressure

$$336 \quad (2.26) \quad (p_h, 1)_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0.$$

338 Some comments are in order. First, using the flux (2.16), the conservation condi-  
339 tions (2.4d) and (2.4f) are automatically satisfied, and so we do not need to explicitly  
340 include these equations in the formulation. Second, the conservation condition (2.4e)  
341 and the Neumann boundary condition (2.4h) (where we associate  $\hat{\mathbf{w}}$  with  $\hat{\mathbf{v}}$ ) are com-  
342 bined in (2.24d). Third, we have integrated by parts the terms in (2.4e) in order to  
343 write the scheme in a concise manner that reveals the symmetric and skew symmetric  
344 terms. Finally, it is not necessary to decompose  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  into the coupled ‘‘interior’’ un-  
345 knowns and the decoupled Dirichlet boundary unknowns in (2.24a)–(2.24c). We can  
346 recouple (2.22) to the rest of the system, but that would change the matrix structure  
347 of the trace system that we comment on in the following discussions.

348 In the following, we discuss the well-posedness of Formulation 2.2.

349 **THEOREM 2.3.** (*well-posedness of Formulation 2.2*)

350 *Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$  (which is true in particular for  $\tau_t = \tau_t^S$  and  $\tau_n = \tau_n^S$ ).  
351 Then Formulation 2.2 is well-posed in the sense that given  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_D$ , and  $\mathbf{f}_N$ , there  
352 exists a unique solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h$ .*

353 *Proof.* It is sufficient to prove that if  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_D$ , and  $\mathbf{f}_N$  are zero, then the solution  
354  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h)$  is zero. We can rewrite Formulation 2.2 as: find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i)$  in  
355  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$  such that

$$356 \quad a_{sym} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) \\ 357 \quad + a_{skew} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) = l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}})$$

359 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$ , where

$$360 \quad a_{sym} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) = \operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} \\ 361 \quad + \left\langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), \mathbf{v} - \hat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D},$$

362

363

$$\begin{aligned}
364 \quad a_{skew} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) &= (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\
365 \quad &+ (\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\
366 \quad &+ \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \langle p_h, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D}, \\
367
\end{aligned}$$

368 and

$$\begin{aligned}
369 \quad l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) &= \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\
370 \quad &+ \langle \mathbf{S}\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} - \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} - \langle \mathbf{f}_N, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N}. \\
371
\end{aligned}$$

372 Setting  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{0}$  (and therefore  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D = \mathbf{0}$ ), and  $\mathbf{f}_N = \mathbf{0}$  gives  $l = 0$ . Setting  
373  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) = (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i)$  gives  $a_{skew} = 0$  leaving only the symmetric terms,

$$\begin{aligned}
374 \quad (2.27) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), \mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{u}_h \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} &= 0. \\
375
\end{aligned}$$

376 All of the terms in the previous expression are nonnegative and as a consequence must  
377 be zero. Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $\mathcal{T}_h$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial\Omega_D$ .

378 Integration by parts reveals that equation (2.24a) reduces to  $(\nabla u_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$  and  
379 since  $\nabla V_h \subset \mathbf{G}_h$ , we set  $\mathbf{G} = \nabla u_h$  to conclude that  $u_h$  is elementwise constant. But  
380 since  $\mathbf{u}_h = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  is single valued on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is continuous across each  
381 internal interface, and therefore  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is globally constant. Since  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  is zero on  $\partial\Omega_D$  we  
382 conclude  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h = \mathbf{0}$ .

383 Then (2.24b) reduces to  $(\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , and since  $\nabla Q_h \subset \mathbf{V}_h$ , we can conclude  $p_h$   
384 is elementwise constant. Since (2.24d) reduces to  $\langle p_h \mathbf{n}, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega}$  for  $\hat{\mathbf{v}}$  with support on  
385  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ , then  $p_h$  is globally continuous and globally constant. In the case that  $\partial\Omega_N \neq \emptyset$ ,  
386 we have  $\langle p_h \mathbf{n}, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = 0$  implies that  $p_h = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega_N$  and therefore that  $p_h = 0$   
387 everywhere. Otherwise the zero mean discrete pressure condition (2.26) implies  $p_h$  is  
388 zero.  $\square$

389 We next prove that the local solver, (2.24a)–(2.24c), in Formulation 2.2 determines  
390 the local pressure  $p_h$  only up to an elementwise constant.

391 **THEOREM 2.4.** (*well-posedness of the local solver of Formulation 2.2*)  
392 *Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$ . Given  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$ , there exists a unique solution*  
393  *$(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h/\mathcal{P}_0(\mathcal{T}_h)$  to the local equations (2.24a)–(2.24c).*

394 *Proof.* It is sufficient to restrict our attention to a single element, and prove that  
395 if  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  are zero, then the solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  is zero. We can rewrite the  
396 local solver defined by (2.24a)–(2.24c) restricted to one element as find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$   
397 in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times Q_h(K)$  such that

$$\begin{aligned}
398 \quad (2.28) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_K + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial K} + (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_K - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{v})_K + (\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_K \\
399 \quad - (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_K = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_K + \langle \mathbf{S}\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial K} + \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial K} - \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial K}
\end{aligned}$$

401 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times Q_h(K)$ . Setting  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  to zero, and setting  
402  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q) = (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$ , we have

$$\begin{aligned}
403 \quad (2.29) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h)_K + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{u}_h \rangle_{\partial K} &= 0.
\end{aligned}$$

405 Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$  and  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial K$ .

406 Integrating by parts what remains of (2.24a) gives that  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is constant in  $K$ , and  
 407 since  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial K$ , that  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$ . Integrating (2.24b) by parts gives that  $p_h$  is  
 408 constant in  $K$ .  $\square$

409 **2.3. Modifications for Local Solver Invertibility.** As we saw in the previous  
 410 section, given  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$ , the local solver (2.24a)–(2.24c) of the HDG Formulation 2.2  
 411 does not uniquely define the pressure  $p_h$  in  $Q_h$ . The reason for this can be seen as  
 412 follows. It is known that the Stokes equations with only Dirichlet boundary conditions  
 413 must be equipped with an additional condition on the pressure, usually the zero mean  
 414 pressure condition, in order to be well-posed. The local solver of Formulation 2.2  
 415 can be interpreted as solving the Dirichlet problem on each element with  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  as the  
 416 boundary data. From what we know about the Dirichlet problem for the Stokes  
 417 equations, we could not have expected that this local problem would be well-posed.  
 418 An HDG scheme whose local (element) problem is not well-posed is not particularly  
 419 useful, as it loses one of the main advantages of HDG methods as compared to DG  
 420 methods – the ability to condense the volume (DG) unknowns out of the global  
 421 linear system to have a resulting global system with a reduced number of unknowns.  
 422 Therefore, Formulation 2.2 must be modified in order to be useful.

423 There are two methods in the literature for addressing this issue [14]. One method  
 424 is a direct method that involves the introduction of additional global unknowns. The  
 425 other method is an iterative method, involving pseudotime, that does not change  
 426 the number of unknowns. We review those methods here before introducing a new  
 427 method in the next section that uses a different form of the HDG flux to avoid this  
 428 issue all together.

429 **2.3.1. The Augmented Lagrangian Approach.** The Augmented Lagrangian  
 430 approach for Stokes HDG schemes introduced in [14]. It is described by adding a  
 431 pseudotime derivative to (2.3c) as

$$432 \quad (2.30) \quad \frac{\partial p}{\partial \tau} + \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0,$$

434 providing an initial condition  $p(\tau = 0) = p_0$ , then solving for the steady state solution  
 435 with an HDG spatial discretization of (2.3a), (2.3b), and (2.30), with an implicit Euler  
 436 temporal discretization, and with the choice of  $p_0 = 0$ . Altering Formulation 2.2 in  
 437 such a manner, we have the following formulation describing a single pseudotime step.

438 *Formulation 2.5.* Find  $(\mathbf{L}_h^k, \mathbf{u}_h^k, p_h^k, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$  such that the  
 439 local equations

$$440 \quad (2.31a) \quad \operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^k, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^k, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^k, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$441 \quad (2.31b) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^k, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^k, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h^k - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^k), \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$442 \quad (2.31c) \quad \frac{1}{\Delta \tau} (p_h^k, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h^k, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^k \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = \frac{1}{\Delta \tau} (p_h^{k-1}, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

444 and the conservation equation and Neumann boundary condition

$$445 \quad (2.31d) \quad -\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^k \mathbf{n} + p_h^k \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h^k - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^k), \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D} = -\langle \mathbf{f}_N, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \Omega_N}$$

447 hold for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$ , where  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$  is defined by (2.22) and  $\mathbf{S}$   
 448 is defined by (2.25).

449 In the above,  $k$  represents the pseudotime step number. Finally, [14] describes a  
450 stopping criterion for the pseudotime iterations,

$$451 \quad (2.32) \quad \frac{\|p_h^k - p_h^{k-1}\|}{\|p_h^k\|} < \epsilon.$$

Algorithm 2.1 describes the solution procedure. We emphasize here that  $\Delta\tau$  and  $\epsilon$

---

**Algorithm 2.1** Augmented Lagrangian solution procedure.

---

```

choose  $\Delta\tau$  and  $\epsilon$ 
set  $p_h^0 = 0$ ,  $k = 1$ 
while true do
  solve for  $(\mathbf{L}_h^k, \mathbf{u}_h^k, p_h^k, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^k)$  using Formulation 2.5
  if (2.32) is true then
    break
  end if
   $k \leftarrow k + 1$ 
end while

```

---

453 must be chosen. We also remark that the stopping criterion (2.32) will not be useful  
454 as it is written if the exact pressure is zero. To handle such cases, it may be useful to  
455 add a small positive parameter (whose magnitude must be chosen) to the denominator  
456 of (2.32).  
457

458 Some remarks are in order. First, it can be seen that the local solver associated  
459 with Formulation 2.5 is well-posed. Indeed, repeating the arguments in the proof for  
460 Theorem 2.4, now with  $p_h^{k-1}$  as an additional forcing function, instead of (2.29) we  
461 will have

$$462 \quad (2.33) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^k, \mathbf{L}_h^k)_K + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h^k, \mathbf{u}_h^k \rangle_{\partial K} + \frac{1}{\Delta\tau} (p_h^k, p_h^k)_K = 0,$$

464 which allows us to conclude  $p_h^k = 0$ . Second, forming the condensed global system (in  
465 terms of  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  only) gives a global system

$$466 \quad (2.34) \quad A\widehat{U}^k = F^{k-1},$$

468 where the matrix  $A$  is symmetric and positive definite. See Appendix B for details.

469 **2.3.2. The Average Edge Pressure Approach.** A direct (as opposed to it-  
470 erative) approach to modifying Formulation 2.2 to obtain a well-posed local solver  
471 is given in [14]. The method involves introducing a global unknown representing an  
472 elementwise average edge-pressure. We give a slightly different presentation here with  
473 implementation using a Lagrange polynomial basis in mind. We do so by altering  
474 Formulation 2.2 to read as follows.

475 *Formulation 2.6.* Find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \rho_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i \times \mathcal{P}_0(\partial\mathcal{T}_h)$  such  
476 that the local equations

$$477 \quad (2.35a) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$478 \quad (2.35b) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h), \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$479 \quad (2.35c) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, q - \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + (p_h - \rho_h, \bar{q})_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

481 the conservation equation and Neumann boundary condition

$$482 \quad (2.35d) \quad -\langle -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D} = -\langle \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \Omega_N},$$

484 and the constraint

$$485 \quad (2.35e) \quad \langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, \psi \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0$$

487 hold for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \psi)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i \times \mathcal{P}_0(\partial \mathcal{T}_h)$ , where  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$  is defined by  
 488 (2.22) and  $\mathbf{S}$  is defined by (2.25). If  $\partial \Omega_N = \emptyset$ , we additionally require the zero mean  
 489 pressure conditions for the uniqueness of the pressure, (2.26).

490 In the above, the notation  $\bar{q}$  is defined by  $\bar{q} := |\partial K|^{-1} \langle q, 1 \rangle_{\partial K}$  as the  $\partial K$ -wise average  
 491 of  $q$ , and  $|\partial K|$  is the length of the perimeter of element  $K$ . The new unknowns  $\rho_h$   
 492 which are sought in  $\mathcal{P}_0(\partial \mathcal{T}_h)$  represent the  $\partial K$ -wise average pressure. Indeed, taking  
 493  $q$  to be an elementwise constant in (2.35c), we recover  $\bar{p}_h = \rho_h$ .

494 We observe that Formulations 2.2 and 2.6 give the same solution. Indeed, we  
 495 can show that (2.35c) and (2.35e) are equivalent to (2.24c). Given that we've already  
 496 shown  $\bar{p}_h = \rho_h$ , we have  $-\langle \mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q \rangle_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, q - \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ . Setting  $\psi$  in (2.35e)  
 497 equal to  $\bar{q}$  and adding the result to the previous expression, we recover (2.24c). Con-  
 498 versely, setting  $q$  in (2.24c) equal to any elementwise constant  $\psi$ , we recover (2.35e).  
 499 Then setting  $\psi = \bar{q}$  and subtracting (2.35e) from (2.24c), and defining  $\rho_h := \bar{p}_h$  and  
 500 therefore that  $\langle \bar{p}_h, \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial K} = \langle p_h, \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial K} = \langle \rho_h, \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial K}$  for any  $q$ , we recover (2.35c).

501 As with the Augmented Lagrangian iterative approach, we can see that the mod-  
 502 ifications result in a well-posed local solver. Indeed, repeating the arguments in the  
 503 proof for Theorem 2.4, now with  $\rho_h$  as a forcing function, instead of (2.29) we will  
 504 have

$$505 \quad (2.36) \quad \operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h)_K + \langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{u}_h \rangle_{\partial K} + \langle \bar{p}_h, \bar{p}_h \rangle_K = 0,$$

507 which allows us to conclude  $p_h = 0$  on  $\partial K$ . Then, following the same arguments as  
 508 before, we conclude that  $p_h$  is elementwise constant, and therefore zero.

509 As shown in [14], the condensed global system takes the form of a saddle point  
 510 problem,

$$511 \quad (2.37) \quad \begin{bmatrix} A & B^\top \\ -B & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{Bmatrix} \widehat{U} \\ \rho \end{Bmatrix} = \begin{Bmatrix} F_1 \\ F_2 \end{Bmatrix},$$

513 where  $A$  is symmetric and positive definite. See Appendix B for details.

514 **2.4. HDG Schemes Using the  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \widehat{f}_h)$  Flux.** In this section, we define new  
 515 HDG schemes for the Stokes equations. We do this by using the flux (2.18) on  
 516 all skeleton faces  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ . The justification of this choice will become evident when we  
 517 analyze the well-posedness of the local solver associated with this scheme, where we  
 518 verify that no special treatment is required for the uniqueness of the local pressure.  
 519 Recall that for trace unknowns, this flux has the tangent velocity  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  and a scalar  $\widehat{f}_h$   
 520 which approximates  $-\frac{1}{\operatorname{Re}} \mathbf{n} \cdot [\nabla \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n}] + p$ . The volume unknowns will still be sought  
 521 from the discontinuous polynomial spaces (2.5). The discontinuous polynomial space  
 522 in which we seek  $\widehat{f}_h$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , respectively, are

$$523 \quad (2.38) \quad \widehat{F}_h := \left\{ \widehat{g} \in L^2(\mathcal{E}_h) : \widehat{g}|_e \in \widehat{F}_h(e) \right\},$$

$$524 \quad (2.39) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t := \left\{ \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h)]^d : \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t|_e \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) \right\},$$

525

526 where  $\widehat{F}_h(e)$  is a scalar polynomial space, and  $\widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e)$  is a vector valued polynomial  
527 space with no normal component, defined by

$$528 \quad (2.40) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) = \left\{ \sum_{i=1}^{d-1} \mathbf{t}^i \widehat{v}_{h,i} : \widehat{v}_{h,i} \in \widehat{V}_h(e) \right\},$$

530 where  $\widehat{V}_h(e)$  is a scalar polynomial space defined on  $e$ , and  $\{\mathbf{t}^1, \dots, \mathbf{t}^{d-1}\}$  is a basis  
531 of the tangent space of  $e$ .

532 Realize that (2.18) defines  $\mathbf{u}_h^*$  as

$$533 \quad (2.41) \quad \mathbf{u}_h^* = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t + \mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}_h + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left( -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h - \widehat{f}_h \right) \mathbf{n}.$$

535 The enforcement of the tangent component of the Dirichlet boundary condition (2.4g)  
536 then simplifies to an  $L^2$  projection of the tangent part of the Dirichlet boundary data  
537  $\mathbf{u}_D$  to the trace unknown  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  on  $\partial\Omega_D$ , thereby decoupling  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  on  $\partial\Omega_D$  from the rest  
538 of the unknowns. The normal part of the Dirichlet condition is enforced weakly as  
539 will be shown below.

540 Similarly, (2.18) defines

$$541 \quad (2.42) \quad -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} = \widehat{f}_h \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{T}(-\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}) + \tau_t \left( \mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t \right),$$

543 so the enforcement of the normal component of the Neumann boundary condition  
544 (2.4h) simplifies to an  $L^2$  projection of the normal part of the Neumann boundary  
545 data  $\mathbf{f}_N$  to the trace unknown  $\widehat{f}_h$  on  $\partial\Omega_N$ , thereby decoupling  $\widehat{f}_h$  on  $\partial\Omega_N$  from the  
546 rest of the unknowns. The tangent part of the Neumann condition is enforced weakly  
547 as will be shown below.

548 As before, we decompose the trace unknowns into the decoupled parts and the  
549 coupled parts of the trace unknowns. We decompose  $\widehat{f}_h$  by

$$550 \quad (2.43) \quad \widehat{f}_h = \widehat{f}_h^i + \widehat{f}_h^N$$

552 where  $\widehat{f}_h^N$  is defined on  $\partial\Omega_N$  as the  $L^2$  projection of the normal component of the  
553 Neumann boundary data,

$$554 \quad (2.44) \quad \left\langle \widehat{f}_h^N, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = \langle \mathbf{f}_N \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} \quad \text{for all } \widehat{g} \in \widehat{F}_h(e) \text{ for all } e \in \partial\Omega_N,$$

556 and  $\widehat{f}_h^i$  is the trace unknown  $\widehat{f}_h$  restricted to  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N$ . Similarly, we decompose  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$   
557 by

$$558 \quad (2.45) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} + \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$$

560 where  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$  is defined on  $\partial\Omega_D$  as the  $L^2$  projection of the tangential component of the  
561 Dirichlet boundary data,

$$562 \quad (2.46) \quad \left\langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = \left\langle \mathbf{u}_D^t, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} \quad \text{for all } \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) \text{ for all } e \in \partial\Omega_D,$$

564 and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  is the trace unknown  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  restricted to  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D$ . Again, in writing (2.43)  
565 and (2.45) we identify  $\widehat{f}_h^i$ ,  $\widehat{f}_h^N$ ,  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$ , and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$  with their extensions by zero to  $\mathcal{E}_h$ .



566 We assume that all discrete spaces are of equal polynomial order. We also note that  
 567 we have made a slight abuse of notation as the superscript “ $i$ ” (for “interior”) has a  
 568 different meaning for  $\widehat{f}_h^i$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$ . Finally, we define the polynomial spaces

$$569 \quad (2.47) \quad \widehat{F}_h^i := \left\{ \widehat{g} \in L^2(\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N) : \widehat{g}|_e \in \widehat{F}_h^i(e) \right\},$$

$$570 \quad (2.48) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^{t,i} := \left\{ \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D)]^d : \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t|_e \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) \right\},$$

572 in which  $\widehat{f}_h^i$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$ , respectively, lie. With this in place, we write the HDG scheme  
 573 as follows.

574 *Formulation 2.7.* Find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{f}_h^i)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^{t,i} \times \widehat{F}_h^i$  such  
 575 that the local equations

$$576 \quad (2.49a) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$577 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h), -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G} \mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$578 \quad (2.49b) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \widehat{f}_h, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$579 \quad - \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t), \mathbf{v}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$580 \quad (2.49c) \quad (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h), q \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

582 and the conservation equations combined with the tangential part of the Neumann  
 583 boundary condition and the normal part of the Dirichlet boundary condition

$$584 \quad (2.49d) \quad - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t), \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = - \left\langle \mathbf{f}_N^t, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N},$$

$$585 \quad (2.49e) \quad - \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h), \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} = - \langle \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D}$$

587 hold for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^{t,i} \times \widehat{F}_h^i$ , where  $f_h := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h$ ,  
 588  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$  is defined by (2.46), and  $\widehat{f}_h^N$  is defined by (2.44). In the case that  $\partial\Omega_N = \emptyset$ , we  
 589 require the zero mean pressure condition for uniqueness of the pressure, (2.26).

590 Note that we have identified the scalar test function  $\widehat{g}$  with  $-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\widehat{\mathbf{G}} \mathbf{n}] + \widehat{q}$  on  
 591  $\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega$  and with  $\widehat{\mathbf{w}} \cdot \mathbf{n}$  on  $\partial\Omega$  in order to write (2.4d), (2.4f), and the normal part  
 592 of (2.4g) in a combined manner as (2.49e). Similarly, the normal part of (2.4e) is  
 593 automatically satisfied, and we identify  $\mathbf{T} \widehat{\mathbf{w}}$  with  $\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t$  to write (2.4e) and the tangent  
 594 part of (2.4h) in a combined manner as (2.49d). We are now ready to prove well-  
 595 posedness of [Formulation 2.7](#) and its local solver.

596 **THEOREM 2.8.** (*well-posedness of [Formulation 2.7](#)*)  
 597 *Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$ . Then [Formulation 2.7](#) is well-posed in the sense that*  
 598 *given  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_D$ , and  $\mathbf{f}_N$ , there exists a unique solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \widehat{f}_h^i)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times$*   
 599  *$\mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t \times \widehat{F}_h^i$ .*



600 *Proof.* It is sufficient to prove that if  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{0}$  and  $\mathbf{f}_N = \mathbf{0}$ , then the  
601 solution  $\left(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \widehat{f}_h\right)$  is zero. We can rewrite (2.49) as

$$602 \quad a_{sym} \left( \left( \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{f}_h^i \right), \left( \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g} \right) \right) \\ 603 \quad + a_{skew} \left( \left( \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{f}_h^i \right), \left( \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g} \right) \right) = l \left( \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g} \right) \\ 604$$

605 where, using for simplicity  $g := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] + q$ ,

$$606 \quad a_{sym} \left( \left( \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{f}_h^i \right), \left( \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g} \right) \right) := \\ 607 \quad \text{Re} \left( \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h, g \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h^i), g - \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\ 608 \quad + \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{v}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}), \mathbf{v}^t - \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D}, \\ 609 \\ 610$$

$$611 \quad a_{skew} \left( \left( \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{f}_h^i \right), \left( \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g} \right) \right) := -(\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\ 612 \quad - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \widehat{f}_h^i, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} - \langle \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\ 613 \quad - \left\langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \langle \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h}, \\ 614$$

615 and

$$616 \quad l \left( \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g} \right) := (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left\langle \mathbf{f}_N^t, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} - \langle \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} \widehat{f}_h^N, g \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} \\ 617 \quad + \left\langle \tau_t \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}, \mathbf{v}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \widehat{f}_h^N, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D}. \\ 618$$

619 Setting  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{0}$  (and therefore  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D} = 0$ ), and  $\mathbf{f}_N = \mathbf{0}$  (and therefore  $\widehat{f}_h^N = 0$ ),  
620 we have  $l = 0$ . Setting  $\left(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g}\right) = \left(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{f}_h^i\right)$ , we have  $a_{skew} = 0$ .  
621 What remains are the symmetric terms  $a_{sym}$ , giving

$$622 \quad (2.50) \quad \text{Re} \left( \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h^i), f_h - \widehat{f}_h^i \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h, f_h \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} \\ 623 \quad + \left\langle \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}), \mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{u}_h^t \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0. \\ 624$$

625 All the terms in the previous expression are nonnegative and therefore must be zero.  
626 Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $\mathcal{T}_h$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o \cup \partial\Omega_N$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega_D$ ,  $p_h = \widehat{f}_h$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o \cup \partial\Omega_D$ ,  
627 and  $p_h = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega_N$ .

628 Equation (2.49a) reduces to  $(\nabla u_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , and since  $\nabla \mathbf{V}_h \subset \mathbf{G}_h$  we can set  
629  $\mathbf{G} = \nabla u_h$  to conclude that  $u_h$  is elementwise constant. But since  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$  and  
630  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  is single valued on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ , and since the remainder (2.49e) implies  $\langle \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} =$   
631  $0$ , the tangential and normal components of  $\mathbf{u}_h$  are continuous across each internal  
632 interface, and therefore  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is globally constant. Equation (2.49e) also implies the  
633 normal component of  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is zero on  $\partial\Omega_D$ , and we already have that  $\mathbf{u}_h^t$  is zero on  
634  $\partial\Omega_D$ , we conclude that  $\mathbf{u}_h$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  are zero.

635 Integrating (2.49b) by parts gives  $(\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , and since  $\nabla Q_h \subset \mathbf{V}_h$  we have  
 636  $p_h$  is elementwise constant. And since  $p_h = \widehat{f}_h$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ ,  $p_h$  is globally constant. In  
 637 the case that  $\partial\Omega_N \neq \emptyset$ , since  $p_h = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega_N$  we can conclude  $p_h = 0$  and  $\widehat{f}_h = 0$ .  
 638 Otherwise, if  $\partial\Omega_N = \emptyset$ , then (2.26) implies  $p_h$  and  $\widehat{f}_h$  are zero.  $\square$

639 **THEOREM 2.9.** (well-posedness of the local solver of Formulation 2.7)  
 640 Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$ . Given  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , and  $\widehat{f}_h$ , there exists a unique solution  
 641  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  to the local equations (2.49a)–(2.49c).

642 *Proof.* It is sufficient to restrict our attention to a single element, and prove that if  
 643  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , and  $\widehat{f}_h$  are zero, then the solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  is zero. We can rewrite the local  
 644 problem associated with Formulation 2.7 as: seek  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times$   
 645  $Q_h(K)$  such that

(2.51)

$$\begin{aligned} 646 \quad & \operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_K + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h, g \right\rangle_{\partial K} + \langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial K} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{G})_K + (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_K \\ 647 \quad & - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_K + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h, q)_K + \langle \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial K} - \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial K} \\ 648 \quad & = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_K + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} \widehat{f}_h, g \right\rangle_{\partial K} + \langle \tau_t \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial K} + \langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial K} - \langle \widehat{f}_h, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial K} \end{aligned}$$

650 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times Q_h(K)$ . Setting  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , and  $\widehat{f}_h$  to zero, and  
 651 setting  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q) = (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$ , we have

$$652 \quad (2.52) \quad \operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h)_K + \langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{u}_h^t \rangle_{\partial K} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h, f_h \right\rangle_{\partial K} = 0.$$

654 Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \mathbf{0}$  and  $p_h = 0$  on  $\partial K$ .

655 Integrating (2.49b) by parts gives that  $p_h$  is constant in  $K$ , and since  $p_h = 0$  on  
 656  $\partial K$ , that  $p_h = 0$  in  $K$ . What remains of (2.49a) gives that  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is constant in  $K$ , and  
 657 since  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial K$ , that  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$ .  $\square$

658 Finally, we note that the condensed global system associated with Formulation 2.7  
 659 takes the form

$$660 \quad (2.53) \quad \begin{bmatrix} A & B^\top \\ -B & D \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \widehat{U}^t \\ \widehat{F} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} F_1 \\ F_2 \end{bmatrix},$$

662 where  $A$  and  $D$  are symmetric and positive semi-definite. If  $\partial\Omega_N$  is nonempty, then  
 663  $D$  is positive definite. Otherwise, constraining one degree of freedom associated with  
 664  $\widehat{f}_h$  renders  $D$  positive definite (see the Discussion section at the end of this section).  
 665 Details are in Appendix B.

666 **2.5. Numerical Results.** We consider as a numerical test problem an analyt-  
 667 ical solution by Kovasznay [12] to the two dimensional incompressible Navier-Stokes  
 668 equations. The solution is given by

$$669 \quad (2.54) \quad u_1 = 1 - \exp \lambda x_1 \cos 2\pi x_2,$$

$$670 \quad (2.55) \quad u_2 = \frac{\lambda}{2\pi} \exp \lambda x_1 \sin 2\pi x_2,$$

$$671 \quad (2.56) \quad p = -\frac{1}{2} \exp 2\lambda x_1.$$

672

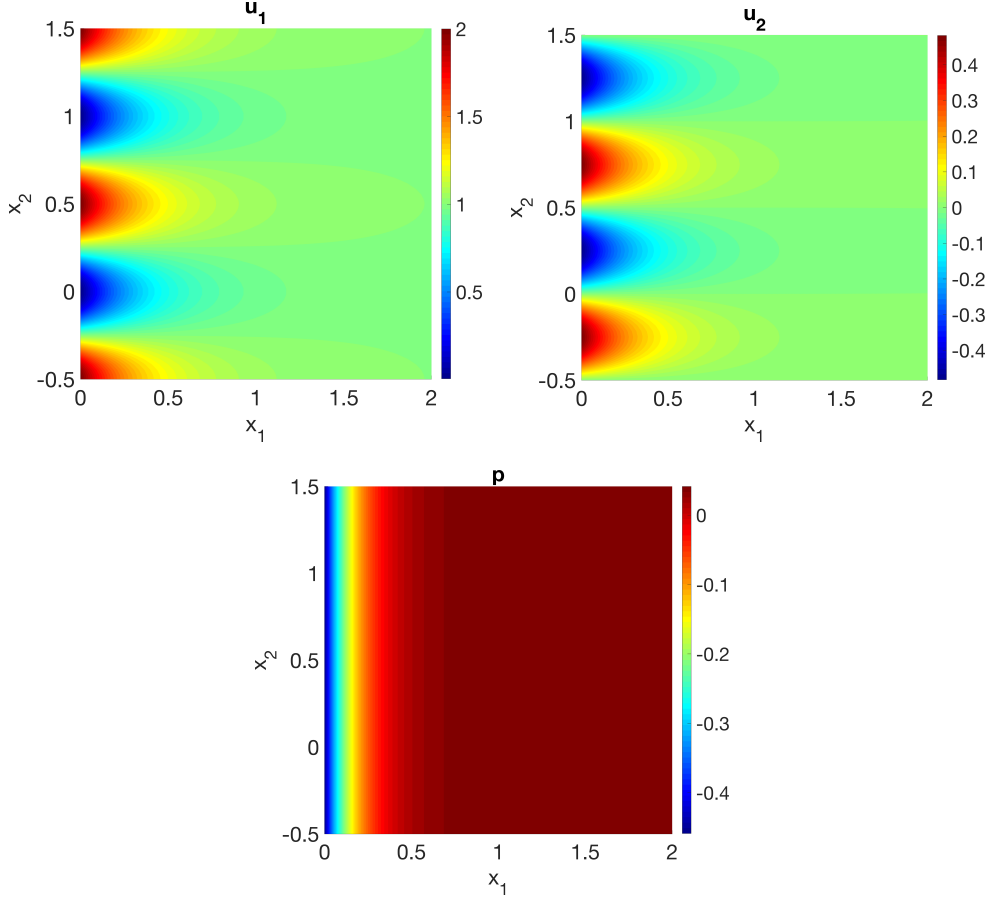


FIG. 1. Stokes HDG schemes: Kovaszny flow problem solution -  $\mathbf{u}_{h1}$  (top left),  $\mathbf{u}_{h2}$  (top right), and  $p_h$  (bottom).

673 For the Stokes equations, we apply the advection term of the exact solution as a  
 674 forcing term, i.e., we set

$$675 \quad (2.57) \quad \mathbf{f} = -\mathbf{u} \cdot \nabla \mathbf{u}. \quad 676$$

677 A domain of  $[0, 2] \times [-0.5, 1.5]$  is considered, with the exact velocity solution prescribed  
 678 as Dirichlet boundary conditions on all parts of the domain boundary. We compute  
 679 on a mesh of  $N \times N$  tensor product square elements, defining the element size  $h := \frac{2}{N}$ .

680 In Figure 1, the numerical solution  $\mathbf{u}_h$  and  $p_h$  are plotted. In Figure 2, the  $L^2(\Omega)$   
 681 error of the volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  are plotted along with their convergence  
 682 rates. The left column of plots shows the  $L^2$  error obtained using the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16)  
 683 on all skeleton faces (i.e., Formulation 2.2), while the right column shows the  $L^2$   
 684 error obtained using the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (2.18) on the interior skeleton faces and the  
 685  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16) on the boundary skeleton faces. In both cases  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$  are chosen  
 686 as the upwind parameters  $\tau_t^S$  and  $\tau_n^S$ , respectively. As expected, the errors using the  
 687 two versions of the Godunov flux are virtually identical. In both cases, the observed  
 688 convergence rates are  $k + 1$  for  $\mathbf{u}_h$ , and close to  $k + 1$  for  $\mathbf{L}_h$  and  $p_h$ .

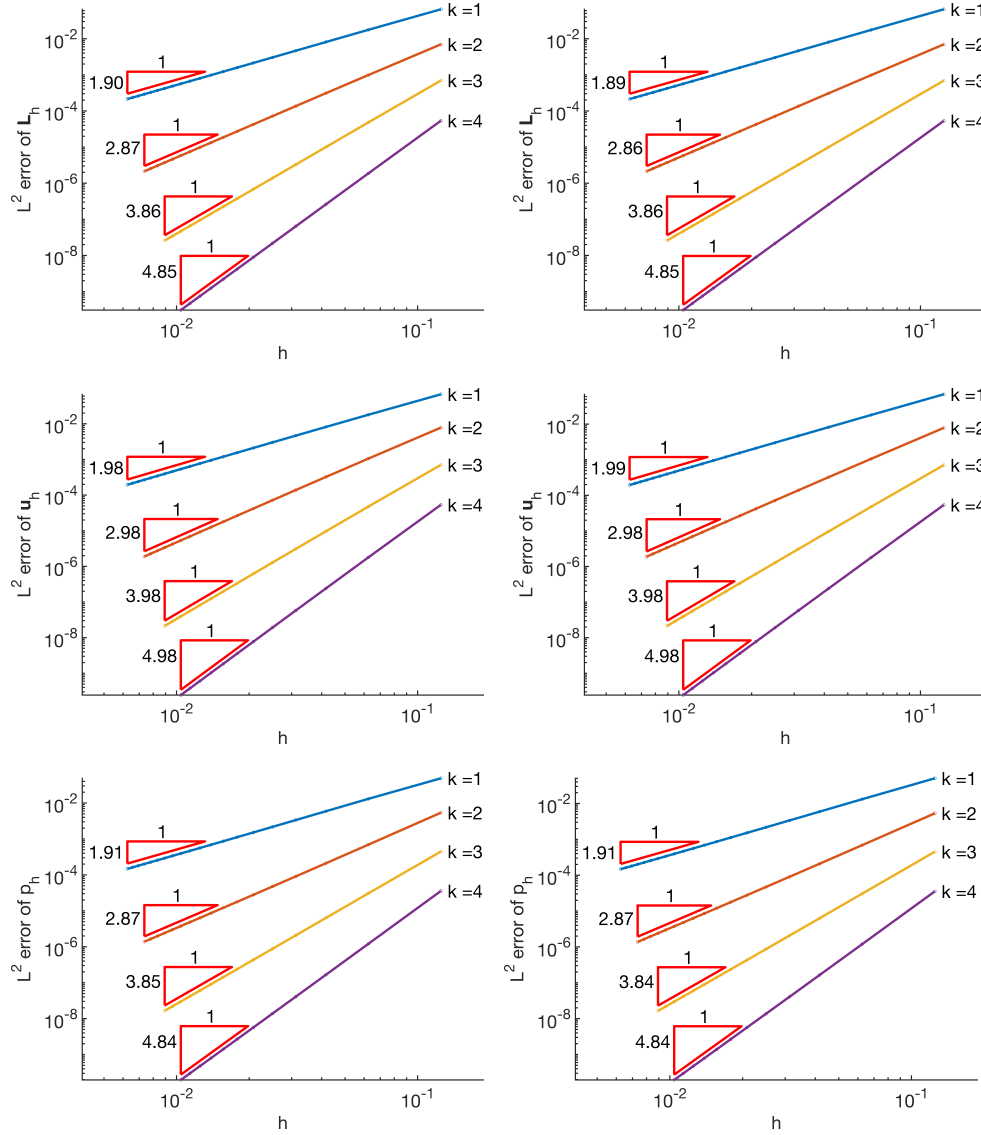


FIG. 2. Stokes HDG schemes: Kovaszny flow problem  $L^2$  convergence of volume unknowns using  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16) (left), using  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (2.18) (right).

689 **2.6. Discussion.** We used the upwind HDG framework in [2] to derive an HDG  
 690 scheme based on the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16), rediscovering the existing HDG scheme in [14],  
 691 and relating specific values for the stabilization tensor that result in the upwind flux.  
 692 Additionally, through manipulation of the upwind flux, we have developed a new HDG  
 693 scheme based on the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (2.18). The schemes based on the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux require  
 694 modifications in order for the HDG local solver to be well-posed. One modification  
 695 involves solving a trace system iteratively (in addition to any iterative linear solver),  
 696 while introducing multiple parameters related to the iterations. Another modification  
 697 involves introducing an elementwise constant *global* unknown, rendering the global

698 system a saddle point system. The global unknowns in the latter modified system  
 699 are of a different nature; the  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  unknowns are discontinuous polynomials on the  
 700 mesh skeleton, whereas the  $\rho_h$  unknowns are elementwise discontinuous constants.  
 701 This presents challenges in the design of linear solvers and preconditioners. The new  
 702 scheme based on the  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \widehat{f}_h)$  flux offers some advantages from both of these schemes.  
 703 No iterations are needed, and all unknowns in the condensed global system are of  
 704 the same nature: discontinuous polynomials on the mesh skeleton. Additionally, the  
 705 trace system does not result in a traditional saddle point system; there are no zero  
 706 blocks on the diagonal, which allows more flexibility in the types of preconditioners  
 707 we can apply, including allowing for the application of the simple Jacobi/block Jacobi  
 708 preconditioners.

709 When using the  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \widehat{f}_h)$  flux (2.18), it can be convenient to use that flux on the  
 710 interior skeleton face only, and to use a different flux on the domain boundary. In  
 711 addition to being potentially easier to implement, applying the boundary conditions  
 712 in this way minimizes the number of globally coupled unknowns, since all of the  
 713 boundary unknowns are decoupled from the interior ones. For example, if all of the  
 714 boundary conditions are Dirichlet boundary conditions (2.2a), then we can use the  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$   
 715 flux (2.16) on the domain boundary so that the application of the boundary conditions  
 716 are simply the projection of the boundary data to the trace unknown, rather than the  
 717 “mixed” way of applying them described in Formulation 2.7. It can be shown that the  
 718 global system and the local solver remain well-posed, and that the condensed global  
 719 matrix structure (2.53) does not change.

720 As pointed out in the definitions of the HDG schemes, an additional constraint is  
 721 required when we have  $\partial\Omega_N = \emptyset$  in order to uniquely define the pressure. Even though  
 722 the zero mean pressure constraint (2.26) appears to be a global equation that couples  
 723 volume variables across elements, the implementation can be handled in a way that  
 724 does not break the locality of the local problems. In the case of Formulation 2.2, the  
 725 analysis reveals that we must only constrain one degree of freedom associated with  
 726  $\rho_h$  in order to uniquely define  $\rho_h$  and therefore  $p_h$ . Depending on the linear solver, it  
 727 may or may not be necessary to explicitly constrain that degree of freedom. Similarly  
 728 for Formulation 2.7, we must only constrain one degree of freedom associated with  
 729  $\widehat{f}_h$ . Then we must only shift  $p_h$  in a postprocessing step in order to satisfy (2.26) (if  
 730 desired).

731 **3. Oseen Equations.** In this section, we employ the upwind HDG framework  
 732 proposed in [2] in order to derive HDG schemes for the Oseen equations. Similar to  
 733 the the previous section on the Stokes equations, we manipulate the upwind flux in  
 734 order to express it in four different ways, each of which can be shown to lead to a  
 735 well-posed HDG scheme. One of the schemes is related to the scheme in [5], whereas  
 736 the other three are new contributions in this work. We present two of these schemes in  
 737 detail and prove the aforementioned well-posedness. The two schemes are employed  
 738 in numerical tests and their convergence is demonstrated. Additionally we define a  
 739 Picard-type iterative method that can be used to solve the (nonlinear) incompressible  
 740 Navier-Stokes equations, and we demonstrate the convergence of the scheme.

741 **3.1. Construction of Upwind HDG Schemes.** For notation used in this sec-  
 742 tion and throughout this work, see Appendix A. The Oseen equations in dimensionless

743 form read

$$744 \quad (3.1a) \quad -\frac{1}{\text{Re}} \Delta \mathbf{u} + \mathbf{w} \cdot \nabla \mathbf{u} + \nabla p = \mathbf{f},$$

$$745 \quad (3.1b) \quad \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0,$$

747 where  $\mathbf{w}$  is assumed to be divergence free and is assumed to reside in  $H(\text{div}, \Omega)$ . For  
748 simplicity, we consider only Dirichlet boundary conditions,

$$749 \quad (3.2) \quad \mathbf{u} = \mathbf{u}_D \quad \text{on } \partial\Omega.$$

751 A compatibility condition on the Dirichlet boundary data  $\int_{\partial\Omega} \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n} = 0$  should be  
752 satisfied, and we have to impose an additional constraint on the pressure. We choose  
753 this constraint to be  $\int_{\Omega} p = 0$ . Comments will be made later on generalizations to  
754 different types of boundary conditions.

755 Toward applying the upwind HDG framework [2], we first put (3.1) into first order  
756 form through the definition of an auxiliary variable. We define the auxiliary variable  
757  $\mathbf{L}$  through the velocity gradient, resulting in the first order system

$$758 \quad (3.3a) \quad \text{Re} \mathbf{L} - \nabla \mathbf{u} = 0,$$

$$759 \quad (3.3b) \quad -\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L} + \nabla p + \nabla \cdot (\mathbf{u} \otimes \mathbf{w}) = \mathbf{f},$$

$$760 \quad (3.3c) \quad \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u} = 0.$$

762 In the above, we have used the divergence-free assumption on  $\mathbf{w}$  to put the system  
763 into divergence form. To define a general HDG scheme for the Oseen equations,  
764 we multiply (3.3) by test functions, integrate over the computational domain, inte-  
765 grate by parts, and replace the boundary terms with yet-to-be-defined numerical flux  
766 terms, which we then enforce to be weakly continuous across element interfaces. HDG  
767 schemes derived in this manner for (3.3) will take a general form consisting of the local  
768 equations

$$769 \quad (3.4a) \quad \text{Re} (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \otimes \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{G} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$770 \quad (3.4b) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\ 771 \quad + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} + (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h^*, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$772 \quad (3.4c) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

774 the conservation equations

$$775 \quad (3.4d) \quad \langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \otimes \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{G}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = 0,$$

$$776 \quad (3.4e) \quad -\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} + (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h^*, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = 0,$$

$$777 \quad (3.4f) \quad -\langle \mathbf{u}_h^* \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{q} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = 0,$$

779 and the Dirichlet boundary condition

$$780 \quad (3.4g) \quad \langle \mathbf{u}_h^*, \widehat{\mathbf{w}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega} = \langle \mathbf{u}_D, \widehat{\mathbf{w}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega}.$$

782 The volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  and the test functions  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  will belong to the  
783 discontinuous polynomial spaces (2.5). The quantities  $\mathbf{u}_h^*$  and  $-\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} + (\mathbf{w} \cdot$

784  $\mathbf{n})\mathbf{u}_h^*$  are yet-to-be-defined, not-necessarily-single-valued numerical fluxes, which are  
 785 function of the volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  and trace variables  $(\widehat{\mathbf{L}}_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \widehat{p}_h)$ . The  
 786 trace variables reside in discontinuous polynomial spaces defined on the mesh skeleton,  
 787 as do the interior test functions  $(\widehat{\mathbf{G}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \widehat{q})$ , and boundary test function  $\widehat{\mathbf{w}}$ . In what  
 788 follows, we derive different choices for the starred quantities and analyze schemes that  
 789 result from some specific choices. The fluxes we derive will have a minimal number of  
 790 trace unknowns ( $d$  scalar unknowns) so that not all of the trace unknowns  $(\widehat{\mathbf{L}}_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \widehat{p}_h)$   
 791 (and their corresponding test functions) will exist as unknowns (and test functions).  
 792 Related to this is the fact that not all of the conservation equations (3.4d)–(3.4f) must  
 793 be explicitly enforced, as some will be automatically satisfied depending on the choice  
 794 of the numerical flux. Additionally, the boundary test function  $\widehat{\mathbf{w}}$  will have a natural  
 795 association with the interior skeleton test functions among  $(\widehat{\mathbf{G}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \widehat{q})$  that do exist in  
 796 the scheme. These points will be made clearer after we derive the HDG numerical  
 797 fluxes.

798 To derive the numerical fluxes, we observe that the first order system (3.3) fits  
 799 into the framework of (1.1) and is, in fact, a symmetric hyperbolic system. Choosing  
 800 the ordering of unknowns as the column vector  $\mathbf{U} := (\text{vec}(\mathbf{L}); \mathbf{u}; p)$ , and defining  
 801  $m := \mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}$ , we have

$$802 \quad (3.5) \quad \mathbf{A} = \begin{bmatrix} \mathbf{0} & -\mathbf{n} \otimes_K \mathbf{I} & \mathbf{0} \\ -\mathbf{n}^\top \otimes_K \mathbf{I} & m \mathbf{I} & \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{0} & \mathbf{n}^\top & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

804 We perform the eigendecomposition  $\mathbf{A} = \mathbf{R} \mathbf{D} \mathbf{R}^{-1}$ , where  $\mathbf{D}$  is a diagonal matrix  
 805 comprising the eigenvalues of  $\mathbf{A}$ , and  $\mathbf{R}$  is a matrix whose columns are the eigenvectors  
 806 corresponding those eigenvalues. Defining  $|\mathbf{D}|$  by taking the absolute value of each  
 807 eigenvalue in  $\mathbf{D}$ , we can define  $|\mathbf{A}| := \mathbf{R} |\mathbf{D}| \mathbf{R}^{-1}$ . It can be shown that for the Oseen  
 808 system we have

$$809 \quad (3.6) \quad |\mathbf{A}| = \begin{bmatrix} \mathbf{N} \otimes_K \left( \frac{1}{\tau_t^O} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{N} \right) & -\frac{m}{2} \mathbf{n} \otimes_K \left( \frac{1}{\tau_t^O} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{N} \right) & -\frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{n} \otimes_K \mathbf{n} \\ -\frac{m}{2} \mathbf{n}^\top \otimes_K \left( \frac{1}{\tau_t^O} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{N} \right) & \left( \left( \frac{m}{2} \right)^2 \left( \frac{1}{\tau_t^O} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{N} \right) \right. & \left. \frac{m}{2} \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{n} \right) \\ -\frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{n}^\top \otimes_K \mathbf{n}^\top & \left. \begin{matrix} + (\tau_t^O \mathbf{T} + \tau_n^O \mathbf{N}) \\ \frac{m}{2} \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{n}^\top \end{matrix} \right) & \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \end{bmatrix},$$

811 where  $\tau_t^O := \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{4 + m^2}$  and  $\tau_n^O := \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{8 + m^2}$ . Later we will allow for the gen-  
 812 eralization  $\tau_t^O \rightarrow \tau_t$ ,  $\tau_n^O \rightarrow \tau_n$ , where  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$  are freely chosen positive param-  
 813 eters, allowing us to define simpler fluxes and relate the upwind schemes to ex-  
 814 isting schemes. We define the normal upwind flux  $\mathbf{F}_n^*$  as a column vector  $\mathbf{F}_n^* :=$   
 815  $(\text{vec}(-\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n}); -\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n} + m \mathbf{u}^*; \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n})$ . Since there is a one-to-one correspon-  
 816 dence between  $\text{vec}(-\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n})$  and  $-\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n}$ , we also identify  $\mathbf{F}_n^*$  with the triple

$$817 \quad (3.7) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n} + p^* \mathbf{n} + m \mathbf{u}^* \\ \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}.$$

818

819 In this way, we can write the exact upwind flux  $\mathbf{F}_n^* = \mathbf{A}\mathbf{U} + |\mathbf{A}|(\mathbf{U} - \mathbf{U}^*)$  as

$$820 \quad (3.8) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -(\mathbf{u} + \mathbf{S}_O^{-1}(-(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n} + (p - p^*)\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*))) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n} + p\mathbf{n} + m\mathbf{u} + \mathbf{S}_O(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{S}_O^{-1}(-(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n} + (p - p^*)\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*)) \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O}(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*]\mathbf{n} + (p - p^*) + \frac{m}{2}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \cdot \mathbf{n}) \end{bmatrix},$$

821

822 where

$$823 \quad (3.9) \quad \mathbf{S}_O := \tau_t^O \mathbf{T} + \tau_n^O \mathbf{N}, \quad \mathbf{S}_O^{-1} = \frac{1}{\tau_t^O} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} \mathbf{N}.$$

824

825 At this point, we can eliminate “starred quantities” with the aim of defining an HDG  
826 flux with minimal trace unknowns. As we did the Stokes equations, we manipulate the  
827 flux (3.8) in several different ways leading to fluxes that are suitable for use in HDG  
828 schemes. We begin with a lemma that gives key relationship between the upwind  
829 states.

830 **LEMMA 3.1.** *The following relationships between the upwind states hold:*

$$831 \quad (3.10a) \quad \tau_t^O \mathbf{T}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) = -\mathbf{T} \left[ -(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \right],$$

$$832 \quad (3.10b) \quad \tau_n^O \mathbf{N}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) = -\mathbf{N} \left[ -(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n} + (p - p^*)\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \right].$$

833

834 *Proof.* We arrive at the result by equating the normal components of the left and  
835 right side of the first component of flux (3.8), and doing the same for the tangent  
836 components.  $\square$

837 Note that (3.10) can be arrived at by equating the second component of (3.8), and  
838 (3.10b) can be arrived at by equating the third component of (3.8). That is to say  
839 that (3.10a) and (3.10b) are the only two relations we can discover from (3.8).

840 Next, we use (3.10) to reduce the number of upwind quantities on the right hand  
841 side of (3.8) to  $d$  scalar unknowns in different ways. The presence of the advection  
842 term in the Navier-Stokes momentum equations opens up the possibility of expressing  
843 the upwind flux in more ways than we could for the Stokes equations. First, we explore  
844 different forms of the flux based on choosing the normal component of either  $\mathbf{u}^*$  or  
845  $-\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\mathbf{u}^*$ , and choosing the tangential component of either  $\mathbf{u}^*$  or  
846  $-\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\mathbf{u}^*$ . Essentially, we can choose either the left or right side  
847 of (3.10a) and either the left or right side of (3.10b). It turns out that these fluxes,  
848 when discretized, lead to well-posed HDG schemes. These fluxes are listed below.

849 **The  $\mathbf{u}_h^*$  flux:** The quantities  $-\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n}$  can be eliminated from (3.8) so that  
850 (3.8) can be written as

$$851 \quad (3.11) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n} + p\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{u} + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{u}^* + \mathbf{S}_O(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}.$$

852

853 **The  $\mathbf{F}^*\mathbf{n}$  flux:** Defining

$$854 \quad (3.12) \quad \mathbf{F} := -\mathbf{L} + p\mathbf{I} + \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{u} \otimes \mathbf{w}, \quad \mathbf{F}^* := -\mathbf{L}^* + p^*\mathbf{I} + \frac{1}{2}\mathbf{u}^* \otimes \mathbf{w},$$

855

856 the flux (3.8) can be written with  $\mathbf{F}^*\mathbf{n}$  as the only starred quantities,

$$857 \quad (3.13) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -(\mathbf{u} + \mathbf{S}_O^{-1}(\mathbf{F} - \mathbf{F}^*)\mathbf{n}) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{F}^*\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{u} + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{S}_O^{-1}(\mathbf{F} - \mathbf{F}^*)\mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O}\mathbf{n} \cdot [(\mathbf{F} - \mathbf{F}^*)\mathbf{n}] \end{bmatrix}.$$

858



859 **The  $(\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^*, f^*)$  flux:** Defining

$$860 \quad (3.14) \quad f := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{F}\mathbf{n}], \quad f^* := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{F}^*\mathbf{n}],$$

862 the flux (3.8) can be written with  $f^*$  and  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^*$  as the only starred quantities,

$$863 \quad (3.15) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \left[ \begin{array}{c} -\left(\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^* + \mathbf{N}\mathbf{u} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} (f - f^*) \mathbf{n}\right) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ f^* \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^* + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u} - \mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} (f - f^*) \mathbf{n} + \tau_t^O \mathbf{T}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O} (f - f^*) \end{array} \right].$$

865 **The  $(\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^*, \mathbf{T}\mathbf{F}^*\mathbf{n})$  flux:** The flux (3.8) can be written with  $\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^*$  and  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{F}^*\mathbf{n}$  as  
866 the only starred quantities,

$$(3.16) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \left[ \begin{array}{c} -\left(\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^* + \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u} + \frac{1}{\tau_t^O} \mathbf{T}(\mathbf{F} - \mathbf{F}^*) \mathbf{n}\right) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ \mathbf{T}\mathbf{F}^*\mathbf{n} + \mathbf{N}\mathbf{F}\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^* + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u} + \frac{m}{2} \frac{1}{\tau_t^O} \mathbf{T}(\mathbf{F} - \mathbf{F}^*) \mathbf{n} + \tau_n^O \mathbf{N}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) \\ \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{array} \right].$$

869 It is not obvious that the above forms of the upwind flux will lead to well-posed  
870 HDG schemes, and they are in fact not the only ways that we can express the upwind  
871 flux. The relations (3.10) between the upwind states can be re-expressed as

$$872 \quad (3.17a) \quad \left(\tau_t^O + \frac{m}{2}\right) \mathbf{T}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) = -\mathbf{T}[-(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{n}],$$

$$873 \quad (3.17b) \quad \left(\tau_n^O + \frac{m}{2}\right) \mathbf{N}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) = -\mathbf{N}[-(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*) \mathbf{n} + (p - p^*) \mathbf{n}].$$

875 Then, we can write the upwind flux in terms of the normal component of either  $\mathbf{u}^*$   
876 and  $-\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n}$  and the tangential component of either  $\mathbf{u}^*$  and  $-\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n}$ . That  
877 is, we can choose either the left or right side of (3.17a) and either the left or right  
878 side of (3.17b). We have already considered the case where we write the upwind flux  
879 in terms of  $\mathbf{u}^*$  only, giving (3.11). The three remaining forms, as it turns out, do not  
880 lead to well-posed HDG schemes when used on all skeleton faces, but it is possible  
881 that they could serve a purpose by being used on the domain boundary in order to  
882 decouple as many unknowns as possible. For the sake of readability, these additional  
883 forms of the flux, and their discrete counterparts, are given in Appendix C.

884 In order to define numerical fluxes

$$885 \quad (3.18) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* = \left[ \begin{array}{c} -\mathbf{u}_h^* \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} + (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h^* \\ \mathbf{u}_h^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{array} \right]$$

887 to be used in the HDG scheme (3.4), we append a subscript  $h$  to the terms in (3.11),  
888 (3.13), (3.15), and (3.16) and replace the starred quantities on the right side of the  
889 different forms of the upwind flux with hatted unknown quantities residing on the  
890 mesh skeleton. Additionally we replace  $\tau_t^O$  and  $\tau_n^O$  with  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$ , which, from  
891 the well-posedness analysis, can be freely chosen positive values. It is sometimes  
892 convenient to use the following notation for the normal and tangential stabilization  
893 terms,

$$894 \quad (3.19) \quad \mathbf{S} := \tau_t \mathbf{T} + \tau_n \mathbf{N}, \quad \mathbf{S}^{-1} = \frac{1}{\tau_t} \mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \mathbf{N}.$$

895

896 This gives the following numerical fluxes.

897 **The  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux:**

$$898 \quad (3.20) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{bmatrix} -\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}_h + \frac{m}{2} \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h + \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h) \\ \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{bmatrix}.$$

900 **The  $\widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  flux** (where  $\widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  approximates  $-\mathbf{L}^* \tilde{\mathbf{n}} + p^* \tilde{\mathbf{n}} + \text{sgn} \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}^*$ ):

$$901 \quad (3.21) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\left(\mathbf{u}_h + \mathbf{S}^{-1}\left(-\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}_h - \text{sgn} \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h\right)\right) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ \text{sgn} \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}_h + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{S}^{-1}\left(-\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}_h - \text{sgn} \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h\right) \\ \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} - \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h \cdot \tilde{\mathbf{n}}\right) \end{bmatrix}.$$

903 **The  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h)$  flux** (where  $\widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  approximates  $-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}^* \mathbf{n}] + p^* + \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n}$ ):

$$904 \quad (3.22) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{bmatrix} -\left(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t + \mathbf{N} \mathbf{u}_h + \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h) \mathbf{n}\right) \otimes \mathbf{n}, \\ \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}_h - \mathbf{T} \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h) \mathbf{n} + \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t), \\ \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h) \end{bmatrix},$$

905 where

$$907 \quad (3.23) \quad f_h := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h + \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})(\mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}).$$

909 **The  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}, \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t)$  flux** (where  $\widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t$  approximates  $\mathbf{T}(-\mathbf{L}^* \tilde{\mathbf{n}} + \text{sgn} \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}^*)$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}$  ap-  
910 proximates  $\mathbf{u}^* \cdot \tilde{\mathbf{n}}$ ):

$$911 \quad (3.24) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{bmatrix} -\left(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}} \tilde{\mathbf{n}} + \mathbf{u}_h^t + \frac{1}{\tau_t} (\mathbf{T} \mathbf{F}_h \mathbf{n} - \text{sgn} \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t)\right) \otimes \mathbf{n} \\ \text{sgn} \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t + \mathbf{N} \mathbf{F}_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}} \tilde{\mathbf{n}} + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h + \frac{m}{2} \frac{1}{\tau_t} (\mathbf{T} \mathbf{F}_h \mathbf{n} - \text{sgn} \widehat{\mathbf{f}}_h^t) + \tau_n (\mathbf{N} \mathbf{u} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}} \tilde{\mathbf{n}}) \\ \text{sgn} \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}} \end{bmatrix},$$

913 where

$$914 \quad (3.25) \quad \mathbf{F}_h := -\mathbf{L}_h + p_h \mathbf{I} + \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}.$$

916 It can be shown that the use of fluxes (3.20) through (3.24) lead to well-posed  
917 HDG schemes, but some of the fluxes are more practical than others. Using (3.20) or  
918 (3.24) results in a scheme that requires modifications in order to uniquely define the  
919 pressure  $p_h$  in the local solver, similar to some of the fluxes discussed in section 2 for  
920 the Stokes equations. The flux (3.21) results in a scheme where the velocity  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  is not  
921 uniquely defined by the local solver if  $\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n} = 0$  on a set of nonzero measure on  $\partial \mathcal{T}_h$   
922 (unless we consider the time-dependent version of the Oseen equations with implicit  
923 time stepping, in which case it is well-posed without modifications). The flux (3.22)  
924 results in a scheme that is in any case well-posed without modifications. In what  
925 follows, we concretely define and prove the well-posedness of HDG schemes based on  
926 the fluxes (3.20) and (3.22).

927 **3.2. HDG Schemes Using the  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  Flux.** In this section, we define an HDG  
 928 scheme based on (3.11), which is the “familiar” form that can be related to the  
 929 scheme proposed in the work by Cesmelioglu et al. [5], and can be related to the  
 930 fluid subsystem of the incompressible MHD scheme [13]. As before, we consider  
 931 polynomial spaces of equal order  $k \geq 1$  for all volume and trace unknowns. The  
 932 discontinuous polynomial spaces in which we seek the volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$   
 933 and to which their corresponding test functions  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  belong are (2.5), the same as  
 934 for the Stokes HDG schemes. The discontinuous polynomial space in which we seek  
 935 the trace unknowns  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  is

$$936 \quad (3.26) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h := \left\{ \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h)]^d : \widehat{\mathbf{v}}|_e \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e) \right\},$$

938 where  $\widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e)$  is a polynomial space defined on  $e$ .

939 With the numerical flux (3.20), the enforcement of the Dirichlet boundary condi-  
 940 tion (3.4g) simplifies to an  $L^2$  projection of the Dirichlet boundary data to the trace  
 941 unknown on  $\partial\Omega$ , thereby decoupling the trace unknowns on  $\partial\Omega$  from the rest of the  
 942 unknowns. Then we can decompose the trace unknown

$$943 \quad (3.27) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i + \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$$

945 where  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$  is defined on  $\partial\Omega$  as the  $L^2$  projection of the boundary data,

$$946 \quad (3.28) \quad \left\langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega} = \langle \mathbf{u}_D, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega} \quad \text{for all } \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e) \text{ for all } e \in \partial\Omega,$$

948 and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  is the trace unknown  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  restricted to the interior skeleton faces  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ . Note that  
 949 in writing (3.27) we identify  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$  with their extensions by zero to the whole  
 950 skeleton  $\mathcal{E}_h$ . Then  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  resides in the polynomial space

$$951 \quad (3.29) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i := \left\{ \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h^o)]^d : \widehat{\mathbf{v}}|_e \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h(e) \right\}.$$

953 With this in place, we write the HDG scheme as follows.

954 *Formulation 3.2.* Find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$  such that the local  
 955 equations

$$956 \quad (3.30a) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left\langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$957 \quad (3.30b) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$958 \quad + \frac{1}{2}(\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \otimes \mathbf{w})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h + \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h), \mathbf{v} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$959 \quad (3.30c) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

961 and the conservation equation

$$962 \quad (3.30d) \quad - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\mathbf{u}_h + \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = 0$$

964 hold for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$ , where  $\mathbf{S}$  is defined as in (3.19),  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$   
 965 is defined as in (3.28), and with the zero mean pressure conditions for the uniqueness  
 966 of the pressure,

$$967 \quad (3.31) \quad (p_h, 1)_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0.$$

969 To come to the above formulation from (3.4), realize that use of the flux (3.20)  
 970 implies that the conservation conditions (3.4d) and (3.4f) are automatically satisfied,  
 971 and so we do not need to explicitly include these equations in the formulation. We  
 972 have integrated by parts terms in (2.4e) in order to write the scheme in a concise  
 973 manner that reveals the symmetric and skew symmetric terms, and have used the  
 974 divergence-free assumption on  $\mathbf{w}$ . Also, we have used the fact that  $\mathbf{w} \in H(\text{div}, \Omega)$  to  
 975 conclude  $-\langle \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} = 0$  and have removed this term from (3.30d).

976 In the following, we discuss the well-posedness of Formulation 3.2.

977 **THEOREM 3.3.** (well-posedness of Formulation 3.2)

978 Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$  (which is always true for  $\tau_t = \tau_t^O$  and  $\tau_n = \tau_n^O$ ).  
 979 Then Formulation 3.2 is well-posed in the sense that given  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\mathbf{u}_D$ , there exists a  
 980 unique solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h$ .

981 *Proof.* It is sufficient to prove that setting  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$  and  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{0}$  implies that the  
 982 solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h)$  is zero. We can rewrite (3.30) as

$$983 \quad a_{sym} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) \\
 984 \quad + a_{skew} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) = l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}),$$

986 where

$$987 \quad a_{sym} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) = \text{Re} \langle \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G} \rangle_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial \Omega} \\
 988 \quad + \left\langle \mathbf{S} (\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), \mathbf{v} - \hat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega},$$

990

$$991 \quad a_{skew} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) \right) = (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\
 992 \quad + (\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \frac{1}{2} (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \otimes \mathbf{w})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\
 993 \quad - \left\langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} + \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} + \left\langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} - \langle p_h, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} \\
 994 \quad + \frac{1}{2} \left\langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \mathbf{v} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} - \frac{1}{2} \left\langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega},$$

996 and

$$997 \quad l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left\langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D, -\mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} + q \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{v} - \mathbf{S} \mathbf{v} \right\rangle_{\partial \Omega}.$$

999 Setting  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$  and  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{0}$  (and therefore  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial \Omega$ ), we have  $l = 0$ . Setting  
 1000  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}) = (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i)$ , then  $a_{skew} = 0$ , and the only remaining terms are  
 1001  $a_{sym}$ , giving

$$1002 \quad (3.32) \quad \text{Re} \langle \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h \rangle_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{S} (\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i), \mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} + \langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{u}_h \rangle_{\partial \Omega} = 0.$$

1003

1004 Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $\mathcal{T}_h$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial \Omega$ .

1005 Equation (3.30a) reduces to  $(\nabla u_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , and since  $\nabla \mathbf{V}_h \subset \mathbf{G}_h$ , we set  
 1006  $\mathbf{G} = \nabla u_h$  to conclude that  $u_h$  is elementwise constant. But since  $\mathbf{u}_h = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$  and

1007  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  is single valued on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is continuous across each internal interface, and therefore  
 1008  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is globally constant. With the zero boundary condition we conclude  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  and  
 1009  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h = \mathbf{0}$ .

1010 Integrating what remains of (3.30b) by parts gives  $(\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , and since  
 1011  $\nabla Q_h \subset \mathbf{V}_h$  we conclude that  $p_h$  is elementwise constant. Since (3.30d) reduces to  
 1012  $\langle p_h \mathbf{n}, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega}$ , then  $p_h$  is globally continuous and globally constant. Then (3.31)  
 1013 implies  $p_h$  is zero.  $\square$

1014 We next prove that the local solver, (3.30a)–(3.30c), in Formulation 3.2 determines  
 1015 the local pressure  $p_h$  only up to an elementwise constant.

1016 **THEOREM 3.4.** *(well-posedness of the local solver of Formulation 3.2)*  
 1017 *Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$ . Given  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$ , there exists a unique solution*  
 1018  *$(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h/\mathcal{P}_0(\mathcal{T}_h)$  to the local equations (3.30a)–(3.30c).*

1019 *Proof.* It is sufficient to restrict our attention to a single element, and prove that  
 1020 if  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  are zero, then the solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  is zero. We can rewrite the local  
 1021 problem associated with Formulation 3.2 as find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times$   
 1022  $Q_h(K)$  such that

$$\begin{aligned}
 1023 \quad (3.33) \quad & \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_K + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial K} + (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_K - (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{v})_K \\
 1024 & + (\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_K - (\mathbf{u}_h, \nabla q)_K - \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_K + \frac{1}{2}(\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \otimes \mathbf{w})_K \\
 1025 & = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_K - \left\langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, -\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} + q\mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{2}(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\mathbf{v} - \mathbf{S}\mathbf{v} \right\rangle_{\partial K} \\
 1026
 \end{aligned}$$

1027 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times Q_h(K)$ . Setting  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  to zero, and setting  
 1028  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q) = (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$ , we have

$$1029 \quad (3.34) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h)_K + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{u}_h \rangle_{\partial K} = 0.$$

1031 Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$  and  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial K$ .

1032 What remains of (3.30a) gives that  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is constant in  $K$ , and since  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  on  
 1033  $\partial K$ , that  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$ . Integrating (3.30b) by parts gives that  $p_h$  is constant in  $K$ .  $\square$

1034 Formulation 3.2 can be modified in the same way that Formulation 2.2 that the  
 1035 Stokes equations can be modified in order to attain a unique pressure  $p_h$  in  $Q_h$ , and  
 1036 therefore well-posedness of the local solver. See subsection 2.3.1 for a discussion on the  
 1037 augmented Lagrangian (iterative) method of modifying Formulation 3.2. The matrix  
 1038 system (which must be solved multiple times) associated with the Formulation 3.2  
 1039 altered by the augmented Lagrangian method looks like

$$1040 \quad (3.35) \quad A\hat{U}^k = F^{k-1},$$

1042 where  $A^k$  is positive definite. See subsection 2.3.2 for a discussion on a direct method  
 1043 involving an elementwise edge-average pressure as a global variable. The matrix sys-  
 1044 tem associated with the Formulation 3.2 altered by the average edge-pressure method  
 1045 looks like

$$1046 \quad (3.36) \quad \begin{bmatrix} A & B^\top \\ -B & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \hat{U} \\ \rho \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} F_1 \\ F_2 \end{bmatrix},$$

1048 where  $A$  is positive definite.

1049 **3.3. HDG Schemes Using the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  Flux.** In this section, we define new  
 1050 HDG schemes for the Oseen equations. We do this by using the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (3.22)  
 1051 on all skeleton faces  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ . The justification of this choice will become evident when  
 1052 we analyze the well-posedness of the local solver associated with this scheme, where  
 1053 we verify that no special treatment is required for uniqueness of the local pressure.  
 1054 Recall that for trace unknowns, this flux has the tangent velocity  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  and a scalar  $\hat{f}_h$   
 1055 which approximates  $-\frac{1}{\text{Re}} \mathbf{n} \cdot [\nabla \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n}] + p + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})(\mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n})$ . The volume unknowns  
 1056 will still be sought from the discontinuous polynomial spaces (2.5). The discontinuous  
 1057 polynomial space in which we seek  $\hat{f}_h$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , respectively, are

$$1058 \quad (3.37) \quad \hat{F}_h := \left\{ \hat{g} \in L^2(\mathcal{E}_h) : \hat{g}|_e \in \hat{F}_h(e) \right\},$$

$$1059 \quad (3.38) \quad \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t := \left\{ \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h)]^d : \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t|_e \in \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) \right\},$$

1061 where  $\hat{F}_h(e)$  is a scalar polynomial space, and  $\hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e)$  is a vector valued polynomial  
 1062 space with no normal component, defined by

$$1063 \quad (3.39) \quad \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) = \left\{ \sum_{i=1}^{d-1} \mathbf{t}^i \hat{v}_{h,i} : \hat{v}_{h,i} \in \hat{V}_h(e) \right\},$$

1065 where  $\hat{V}_h(e)$  is a scalar polynomial space defined on  $e$ , and  $\{\mathbf{t}^1, \dots, \mathbf{t}^{d-1}\}$  is a basis  
 1066 of the tangent space of  $e$ .

1067 Realize that (3.22) defines  $\mathbf{u}_h^*$  as

$$1068 \quad (3.40) \quad \mathbf{u}_h^* = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t + \mathbf{N} \mathbf{u}_h + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left( -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}] + p_h + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})(\mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}) - \hat{f}_h \right) \mathbf{n}.$$

1070 The enforcement of the tangent component of the Dirichlet boundary condition (3.4g)  
 1071 then simplifies to an  $L^2$  projection of the tangent part of the Dirichlet boundary data  
 1072  $\mathbf{u}_D$  to the trace unknown  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  on  $\partial\Omega$ , thereby decoupling  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  on  $\partial\Omega$  from the rest of  
 1073 the unknowns. The normal part of the Dirichlet condition is enforced weakly as will  
 1074 be shown below.

1075 Also (3.22) defines

$$1076 \quad (3.41) \quad -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2} \mathbf{u}_h^* = \hat{f}_h \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{T} \left( -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h \right) + \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t).$$

1078 In contrast to Formulation 2.7 for the Stokes equations, this does not correspond to  
 1079 any known boundary condition, so the  $\hat{f}_h$  unknowns on  $\partial\Omega$  will remain coupled to the  
 1080 rest of the unknowns, even if we consider boundary conditions beyond pure Dirichlet  
 1081 conditions.

1082 As before, we decompose the velocity trace unknowns into the decoupled parts  
 1083 and the coupled parts of the trace unknowns,

$$1084 \quad (3.42) \quad \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} + \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D},$$

1086 where  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$  is defined on  $\partial\Omega$  as the  $L^2$  projection of the tangential components of the  
 1087 boundary data,

$$1088 \quad (3.43) \quad \left\langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega} = \left\langle \mathbf{u}_D^t, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega} \quad \text{for all } \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \in \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) \text{ for all } e \in \partial\Omega,$$

1089

1090 and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  is the trace unknown  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  restricted to  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ . Again, in writing (3.42) we identify  
 1091  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$ , and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$  with their extensions by zero to  $\mathcal{E}_h$ . We assume that all discrete spaces  
 1092 are of equal polynomial order. Finally, we define the polynomial space

$$1093 \quad (3.44) \quad \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^{t,i} := \left\{ \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \in [L^2(\mathcal{E}_h^o)]^d : \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t|_e \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(e) \right\},$$

1095 in which  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  lies. With this in place, we write the HDG scheme as follows.

1096 *Formulation 3.5.* Find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{f}_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^{t,i} \times \widehat{F}_h$  such  
 1097 that the local equations

$$1098 \quad (3.45a) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1099 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h), -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G} \mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$1100 \quad (3.45b) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \frac{1}{2} (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \otimes \mathbf{w})_{\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1101 \quad + \left\langle \widehat{f}_h, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h), \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1102 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} + \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}), \mathbf{v}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$1103 \quad (3.45c) \quad (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h), q \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1105 and the conservation equations combined with the normal part of the boundary con-  
 1106 dition

$$1107 \quad (3.45d) \quad - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h^t + \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t), \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} = 0,$$

$$1108 \quad (3.45e) \quad - \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \widehat{f}_h), \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = - \langle \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial \Omega}$$

1110 hold for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^{t,i} \times \widehat{F}_h$ , where  $f_h$  is defined as in  
 1111 (3.23), where  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$  is defined as in (3.43), and with the zero mean pressure conditions  
 1112 for the uniqueness of the pressure, (3.31).

1113 Note that we have identified the scalar test function  $\widehat{g}$  with  $-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\widehat{\mathbf{G}} \mathbf{n}] + \widehat{q} +$   
 1114  $\frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) (\widehat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n})$  on  $\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega$  and with  $\widehat{\mathbf{w}} \cdot \mathbf{n}$  on  $\partial \Omega$  in order to write (3.4d), (3.4f), the  
 1115 normal part of (3.4e), and the normal part of (3.4g) in a combined manner as (3.45e).  
 1116 Similarly, we identify  $\mathbf{T} \widehat{\mathbf{w}}$  with  $\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t$  to write the tangent part of (3.4e) as (3.45d). Also  
 1117 note that we have integrated by parts the terms in (3.45a) and (3.45c) and half of  
 1118 the advection term in (3.45b) in order to put the scheme into the form as the above  
 1119 formulation, which readily reveals the symmetric and skew-symmetric terms. Also, we  
 1120 have used the fact that  $\mathbf{w} \in H(\text{div}, \Omega)$  to conclude  $-\left\langle \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega} = 0$   
 1121 and have removed this term from (3.45d). We are now ready to prove well-posedness  
 1122 of Formulation 3.5 and its local solver.

1123 **THEOREM 3.6.** (*well-posedness of Formulation 3.5*)  
 1124 Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$  (which is always true for  $\tau_t = \tau_t^O$  and  $\tau_n = \tau_n^O$ ).

1125 Then *Formulation 3.5* is well-posed in the sense that given  $\mathbf{f}$  and  $\mathbf{u}_D$ , there exists a  
 1126 unique solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \times \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t \times \hat{F}_h$ .

1127 *Proof.* It is sufficient to prove that if  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$  and  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{0}$ , then  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$   
 1128 is zero. We can rewrite (3.45) as

$$1129 \quad a_{sym} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{f}_h), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g}) \right) \\
 1130 \quad + a_{skew} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{f}_h), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g}) \right) = l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g})$$

1132 where

$$1133 \quad a_{sym} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{f}_h), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g}) \right) := \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\Omega} \\
 1134 \quad + \langle \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}), \mathbf{v}^t - \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \hat{f}_h), g - \hat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$1137 \quad a_{skew} \left( (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{f}_h), (\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g}) \right) := -(\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\
 1138 \quad - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \hat{f}_h^t, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, \hat{g} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} \\
 1139 \quad - \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} + \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} - \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\
 1140 \quad + \frac{1}{2} (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \otimes \mathbf{w})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \frac{1}{2} \langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} - \frac{1}{2} \langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h^t, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega},$$

1142 and

$$1143 \quad l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g}) := (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n}, \hat{g} \rangle_{\partial\Omega} \\
 1144 \quad - \left\langle \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} - \tau_t \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}, \mathbf{v}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega} + \langle \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\Omega},$$

1146 where we have written for simplicity the combination of test functions

$$1147 \quad (3.46) \quad g := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] + q + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) (\mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n}).$$

1149 Setting  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$  and  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{0}$  (and therefore  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D} = 0$ ) gives  $l = 0$ , and setting  
 1150  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g}) = (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{f}_h)$  gives  $a_{skew} = 0$ . All that remains is the  $a_{sym}$   
 1151 terms, giving

$$1152 \quad (3.47) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \tau_t (\mathbf{u}_h^t - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}), \mathbf{u}_h^t - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} \\
 1153 \quad + \langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{u}_h^t \rangle_{\partial\Omega} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h - \hat{f}_h), f_h - \hat{f}_h \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0.$$

1155 All the terms on the left side of the preceding expression are nonnegative and therefore  
 1156 must each be zero. Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $\mathcal{T}_h$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega$ , and  
 1157  $p_h + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) (\mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}) = \hat{f}_h$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h$ .

1158 Equation (3.45a) reduces to  $(\nabla u_h, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , and since  $\nabla \mathbf{V}_h \subset \mathbf{G}_h$  we can set  
 1159  $\mathbf{G} = \nabla u_h$  to conclude that  $u_h$  is elementwise constant. But since  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  on



1160  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  is single valued on  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$ , and since (3.45e) reduces to  $\langle \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , the  
 1161 tangential and normal components of  $\mathbf{u}_h$  are continuous across each internal interface,  
 1162 and therefore  $\mathbf{u}_h$  and is globally constant. Since we already have concluded that  $\mathbf{u}_h^t$   
 1163 is zero on  $\partial\Omega$  (and additionally (3.45e) implies the normal component of  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is zero  
 1164 on  $\partial\Omega$ ), we can conclude that  $\mathbf{u}_h$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$  are zero.

1165 Integrating (3.45b) by parts gives  $(\nabla p_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0$ , and since  $\nabla Q_h \subset \mathbf{V}_h$  we can  
 1166 set  $\mathbf{v}$  to  $\nabla p_h$  to conclude that  $p_h$  is elementwise constant. Because  $p_h = \widehat{f}_h$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h$ ,  $p_h$   
 1167 is globally constant. Then (3.31) implies  $p_h$  and  $\widehat{f}_h$  are zero.  $\square$

1168 **THEOREM 3.7.** (well-posedness of the local solver of Formulation 3.5)  
 1169 Suppose that  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$ . Given  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , and  $\widehat{f}_h$ , there exists a unique solution  
 1170  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  to the local equations (3.45a)–(3.45c).

1171 *Proof.* It is sufficient to restrict our attention to a single element, and prove that if  
 1172  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , and  $\widehat{f}_h$  are zero, then the solution  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  is zero. We can rewrite the local  
 1173 problem associated with Formulation 3.5 as find  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times$   
 1174  $Q_h(K)$  such that

$$\begin{aligned}
 1175 \quad (3.48) \quad & \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{G})_K + \langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial K} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h, g \right\rangle_{\partial K} \\
 1176 & - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{G})_K + (\mathbf{L}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_K - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_K + (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h, q)_K \\
 1177 & - \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_K + \frac{1}{2} (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \otimes \mathbf{w})_K + \langle \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial K} - \langle \mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial K} \\
 1178 & = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_K + \langle \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial K} - \left\langle \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t - \tau_t \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \mathbf{v}^t \right\rangle_{\partial K} \\
 1179 & - \langle \widehat{f}_h, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial K} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} \widehat{f}_h, g \right\rangle_{\partial K}
 \end{aligned}$$

1181 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h(K) \times \mathbf{V}_h(K) \times Q_h(K)$ , where  $f_h$  is defined as in (3.23) and  $g$  is  
 1182 defined as in (3.46). Setting  $\mathbf{f}$ ,  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t$ , and  $\widehat{f}_h$  to zero, and setting  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q) = (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$ ,  
 1183 we have

$$\begin{aligned}
 1184 \quad (3.49) \quad & \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{L}_h)_K + \langle \tau_t \mathbf{u}_h^t, \mathbf{u}_h^t \rangle_{\partial K} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h, f_h \right\rangle_{\partial K} = 0. \\
 1185
 \end{aligned}$$

1186 Thus  $\mathbf{L}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \mathbf{0}$  and  $p_h + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} = 0$  on  $\partial K$ .

1187 What remains of (3.45a) gives that  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is constant in  $K$ , and since  $\mathbf{u}_h^t = \mathbf{0}$  on  
 1188  $\partial K$ , that  $\mathbf{u}_h = \mathbf{0}$  in  $K$ . Integrating (3.45b) by parts gives that  $p_h$  is constant in  $K$ ,  
 1189 and since  $p_h + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) (\mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n}) = p_h = 0$  on  $\partial K$ , that  $p_h = 0$  in  $K$ .  $\square$

1190 Finally, we note that the condensed global system associated with Formulation 3.5  
 1191 takes the form

$$\begin{aligned}
 1192 \quad (3.50) \quad & \begin{bmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \widehat{U}^t \\ \widehat{F} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} F_1 \\ F_2 \end{bmatrix}, \\
 1193
 \end{aligned}$$

1194 where  $A$  and  $D$  are positive semi-definite and constraining one degree of freedom  
 1195 associated with  $\widehat{f}_h$  (which is done to enforce (3.31)) renders  $D$  positive definite.

1196 **3.4. Numerical Results.** We consider as a numerical test problem the same  
 1197 problems as considered in the previous section on the Stokes equations. The problem

1198 is an analytical solution by Kovasznay [12] to the two dimensional incompressible  
1199 Navier-Stokes equations. The solution is given by

$$1200 \quad (3.51) \quad u_1 = 1 - \exp \lambda x_1 \cos 2\pi x_2,$$

$$1201 \quad (3.52) \quad u_2 = \frac{\lambda}{2\pi} \exp \lambda x_1 \sin 2\pi x_2,$$

$$1202 \quad (3.53) \quad p = -\frac{1}{2} \exp 2\lambda x_1.$$

1204 A domain of  $[0, 2] \times [-0.5, 1.5]$  is considered, with the exact velocity solution prescribed  
1205 as Dirichlet boundary conditions on all parts of the domain boundary. Setting  $\mathbf{f} = \mathbf{0}$ ,  
1206  $\mathbf{w} = \mathbf{u}$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_D = \mathbf{u}$ , we compute on a mesh of  $N \times N$  tensor product square elements,  
1207 defining the element size  $h := \frac{2}{N}$ .

1208 In Figure 3, the numerical solution  $\mathbf{u}_h$  and  $p_h$  are plotted. In Figure 4, the  $L^2(\Omega)$   
1209 error of the volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  are plotted along with their convergence  
1210 rates. The left column of plots shows the  $L^2$  error obtained using the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (3.20)  
1211 on all skeleton faces (i.e., Formulation 3.2), while the right column shows the  $L^2$   
1212 error obtained using the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (3.22) on the interior skeleton faces and the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$   
1213 flux (3.20) on the boundary skeleton faces. In both cases  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$  are chosen as  
1214 the upwind parameters  $\tau_t^O$  and  $\tau_n^O$ , respectively. As expected, the errors using the  
1215 two versions of the Godunov flux are virtually identical. In both cases, the observed  
1216 convergence rates are  $k + 1$  for  $\mathbf{u}_h$ , and close to  $k + 1$  for  $\mathbf{L}_h$  and  $p_h$ .

1217 Next we demonstrate the utility of the HDG schemes for the Oseen equations  
1218 for solving the (nonlinear) incompressible Navier-Stokes equations. If we consider  
1219 the Oseen equations (3.1) to be a linear map  $\mathbf{w} \mapsto \mathbf{u}$ , then any fixed point of that  
1220 mapping is a solution to the steady state incompressible Navier-Stokes equations.  
1221 With this in mind, we can use the general Oseen HDG scheme (3.4) in an iterative  
1222 manner to numerically solve the incompressible Navier-Stokes equations. Omitting  
1223 the specification of trial/test spaces for simplicity, we can express the Oseen HDG  
1224 schemes as solving

$$1225 \quad (3.54) \quad a(\mathbf{w}; \mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h, \hat{\mathbf{U}}_h; \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{V}}) = l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{V}}),$$

1227 where  $\hat{\mathbf{U}}_h$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{V}}$  represent the global unknowns and test functions, respectively.  
1228 For example, for Formulation 3.2 with the average edge-pressure modification,  $\hat{\mathbf{U}}_h$   
1229 represents  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \rho_h)$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{V}}$  represents  $(\hat{\mathbf{v}}, \psi)$ , and for Formulation 3.5,  $\hat{\mathbf{U}}_h$  represents  
1230  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{f}_h^i)$  and  $\hat{\mathbf{V}}$  represents  $(\hat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \hat{g})$ . Then, we can define one step of the Picard iteration  
1231 as solving for  $(\mathbf{L}_h^m, \mathbf{u}_h^m, p_h^m, \hat{\mathbf{U}}_h^m)$  using

$$1232 \quad (3.55) \quad a(\mathbf{u}_h^{m-1}; \mathbf{L}_h^m, \mathbf{u}_h^m, p_h^m, \hat{\mathbf{U}}_h^m; \mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{V}}) = l(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q, \hat{\mathbf{V}}).$$

1234 It remains to define stopping criteria for the nonlinear iteration. One possible stopping  
1235 criterion involves using a residual  $\mathbf{r}^m \in \mathbf{V}_h$  to the discretized momentum equation  
1236 that we define by

$$1237 \quad (3.56) \quad (\mathbf{r}^m, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = a(\mathbf{u}_h^m; \mathbf{L}_h^m, \mathbf{u}_h^m, p_h^m, \hat{\mathbf{U}}_h^m; \mathbf{0}, \mathbf{v}, 0, \mathbf{0}) - l(\mathbf{0}, \mathbf{v}, 0, \mathbf{0})$$

1239 for all  $\mathbf{v}$  in  $\mathbf{V}_h$  and stopping when

$$1240 \quad (3.57) \quad \|\mathbf{r}^m\|_{L^2(\Omega)} < \delta$$

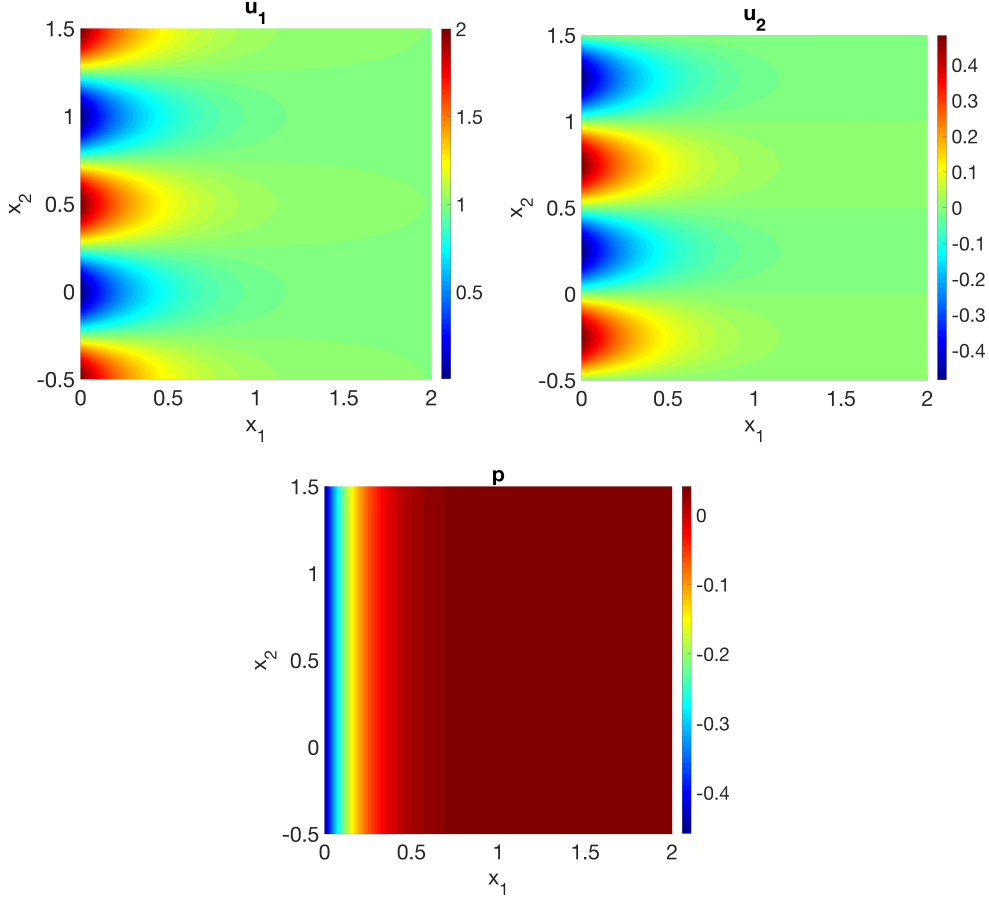


FIG. 3. Oseen HDG schemes: Kovaszny flow problem solution -  $\mathbf{u}_{h1}$  (top left),  $\mathbf{u}_{h2}$  (top right), and  $p_h$  (bottom).

---

**Algorithm 3.1** Picard Iteration for Steady Incompressible Navier-Stokes HDG Schemes.

---

```

set initial guess  $\mathbf{u}_h^0$ , choose stopping tolerance  $\delta$ , and set  $m = 1$ 
while true do
  solve for  $(\mathbf{L}_h^m, \mathbf{u}_h^m, p_h^m, \widehat{U}_h^m)$  using (3.55)
  if (3.57) is true then
    break
  end if
   $m \leftarrow m + 1$ 
end while

```

---

1242 for some  $\delta > 0$ . The Picard iteration is outlined in Algorithm 3.1

1243 Using the Picard iteration, we can solve the Kovaszny problem by applying  
1244 the boundary conditions  $\mathbf{u}_D$  as the exact solution  $\mathbf{u}$  and applying zero forcing. In  
1245 Figure 5, the  $L^2(\Omega)$  error of the volume unknowns  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  are plotted along with  
1246 their convergence rates. The left column of plots shows the  $L^2$  error obtained using

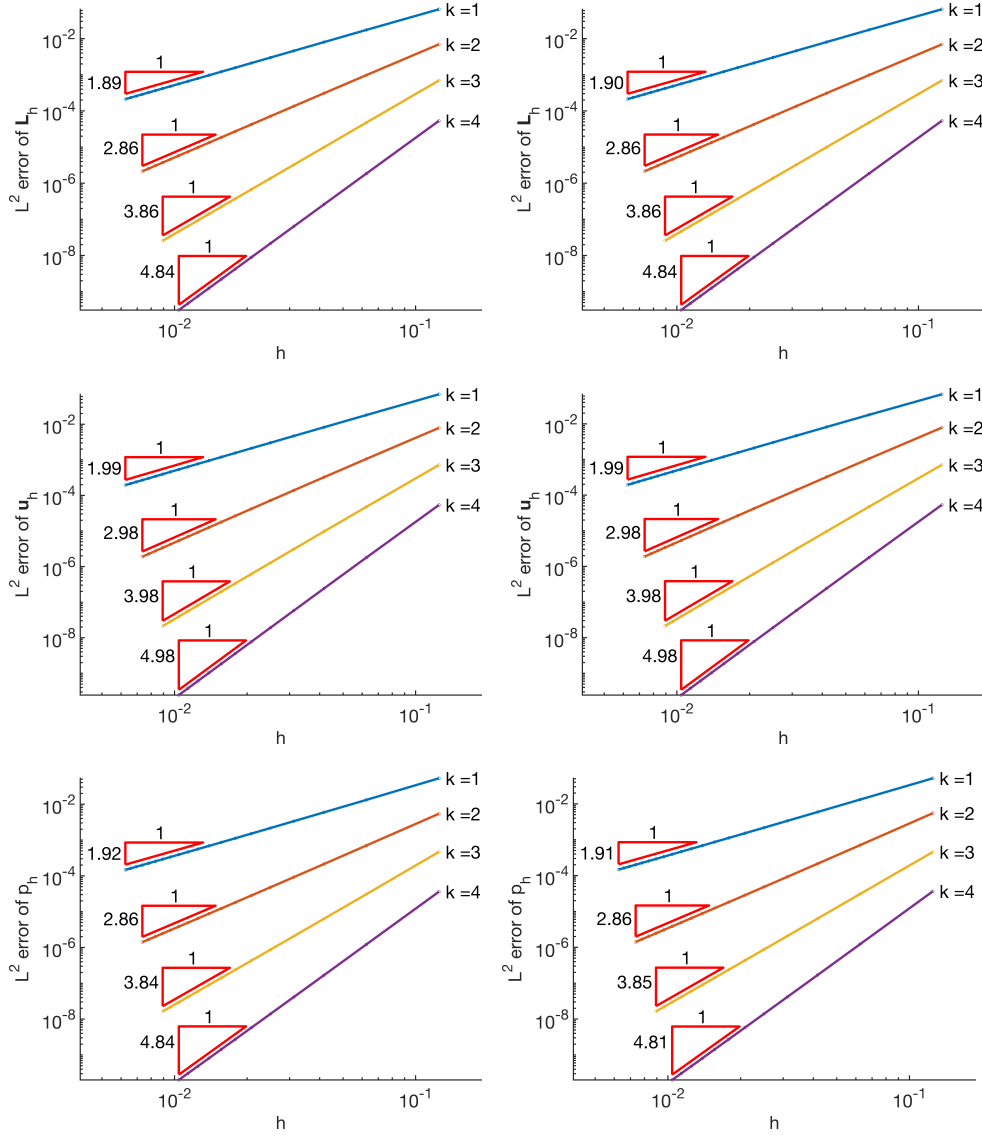


FIG. 4. Oseen HDG schemes: Kovaszny flow problem  $L^2$  convergence of volume unknowns using  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (3.20) (left), using  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (3.22) (right).

1247 the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (3.20) on all skeleton faces (i.e., Formulation 3.2), while the right column  
 1248 shows the  $L^2$  error obtained using the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (3.22) on the interior skeleton  
 1249 faces and the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (3.20) on the boundary skeleton faces. In both cases  $\tau_t$  and  
 1250  $\tau_n$  are chosen as the upwind parameters  $\tau_t^O$  and  $\tau_n^O$ , respectively. In both cases, the  
 1251 tolerance for the stopping criterion (3.57) was taken as  $\delta = 10^{-10}$  in order to avoid  
 1252 that the error plots level out. For the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux, 10-11 iterations were needed in order to  
 1253 reach the stopping criterion regardless of polynomial order or mesh refinement level.  
 1254 For the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux, it took 11-12 iterations regardless of polynomial order or mesh  
 1255 refinement level. In both cases, an initial guess of zero was used. Again, the errors

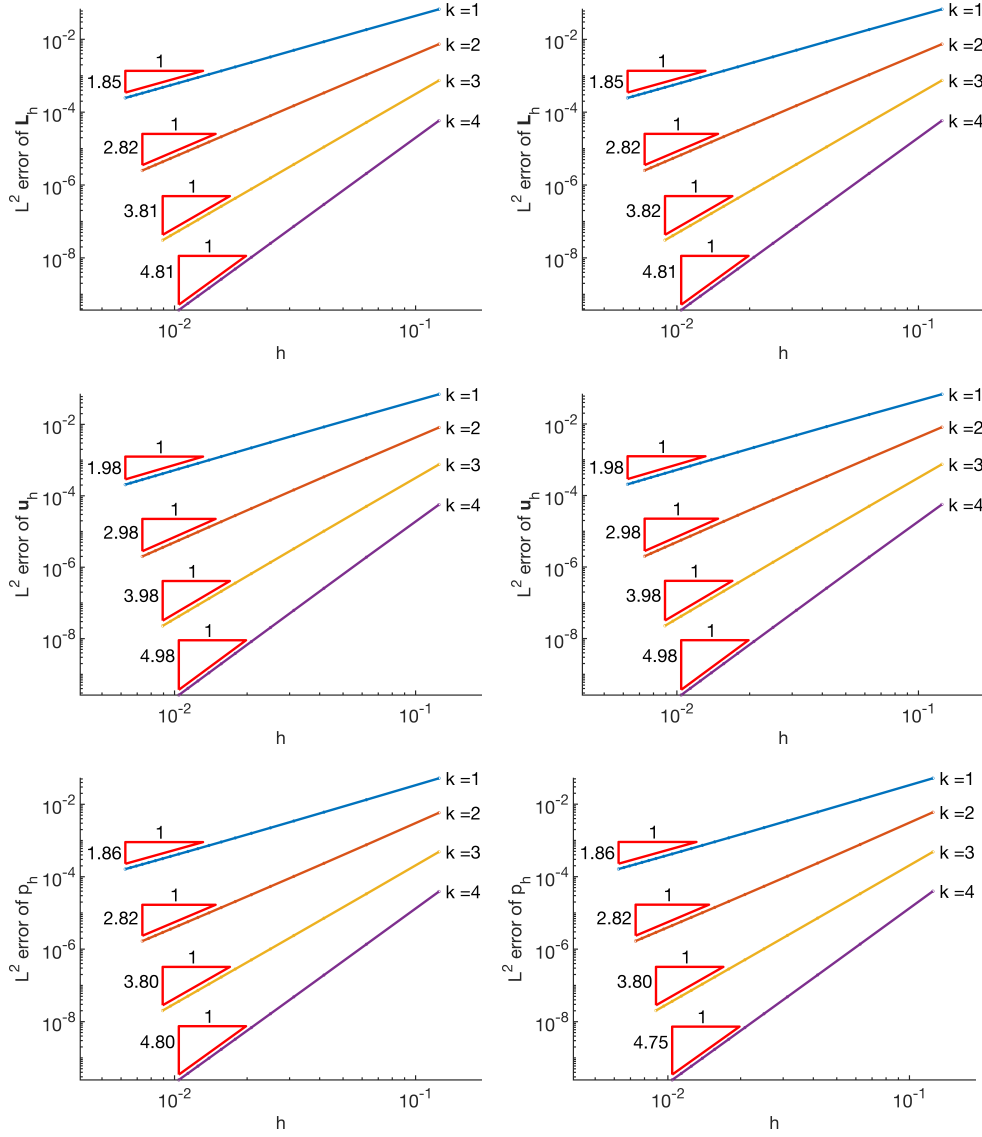


FIG. 5. Oseen HDG schemes: Kovasznay flow problem nonlinear solution with Picard iteration -  $L^2$  convergence of volume unknowns using  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (3.20) (left), using  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux (3.22) (right).

1256 using the two versions of the Godunov flux are virtually identical. In both cases, the  
 1257 observed convergence rates are  $k + 1$  for  $\mathbf{u}_h$ , and close to  $k + 1$  for  $\mathbf{L}_h$  and  $p_h$ , which  
 1258 are the same convergence rates as for the linear Oseen scheme.

1259 **3.5. Discussion.** Through the upwind HDG methodology [2], we have derived  
 1260 two families of HDG schemes for the Oseen equations. One scheme is based on the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$   
 1261 flux, and can be related to the scheme analyzed by Cesmelioglu et. al [5]. Rearranging

1262 the second term of (3.20), we can write

$$1263 \quad -\mathbf{L}_h^* \mathbf{n} + p_h^* \mathbf{n} + (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h^* = -\mathbf{L}_h \mathbf{n} + p_h \mathbf{n} + (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h \\ 1264 \quad \quad \quad + \left( \left[ \tau_t + \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right] \mathbf{T} + \left[ \tau_n + \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right] \mathbf{N} \right) (\mathbf{u}_h - \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h). \\ 1265$$

1266 If we denote the stabilization tensor used in [5] by  $\mathbf{S}^C := \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \tau_n^C \mathbf{N} + \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \tau_t^C \mathbf{T}$ , then we  
1267 can recover the scheme from [5] by choosing  $\tau_n = \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \tau_n^C - \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}$  and  $\tau_t = \frac{1}{\text{Re}} \tau_t^C - \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}$   
1268 in Formulation 3.2.

1269 Some comments are in order regarding the difference between these similar fluxes.  
1270 First, we have already shown in the well-posedness for Formulation 3.2 that we must  
1271 only choose  $\tau_t > 0$  and  $\tau_n > 0$  for well-posedness, which is always true in particular  
1272 for the upwind flux parameters  $\tau_t^O$  and  $\tau_n^O$ . So, if we would like to define a scheme  
1273 with  $\partial K$ -wise constant, skeleton face-wise constant, or globally constant stability  
1274 parameters  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$ , the only restriction on those stability parameters is that they are  
1275 positive. On the other hand, using the scheme analyzed in [5], if we would like to define  
1276 a scheme with  $\partial K$ -wise constant, skeleton face-wise constant, or globally constant  
1277 stability parameters  $\tau_t^C$  and  $\tau_n^C$ , we must ensure that  $\min(\frac{1}{\text{Re}} \tau_t^C - \frac{1}{2} \mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) > 0$   $\partial K$ -  
1278 wise, skeleton face-wise, or globally.

1279 Second, it may appear that the form of the flux in [5] with  $(\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  is a simpler  
1280 form of the flux than the one in (3.20) which has the terms  $\frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h + \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h$ .  
1281 But as we put the advection term in Formulation 3.2 into a form which ensures the  
1282 skew symmetry of the volume terms upon discretization,

$$1283 \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = -\frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{u}_h \otimes \mathbf{w}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \frac{1}{2} (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \otimes \mathbf{w})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \frac{1}{2} \langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h}, \\ 1284$$

1285 the only advection boundary term remaining in Formulation 3.2 is  $\frac{1}{2} \langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h}$ ,  
1286 whereas putting the formulation analyzed in [5] into a similar form gives advection  
1287 boundary terms as  $\langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \hat{\mathbf{u}}_h - \frac{1}{2} (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h}$ . Because of this and the discus-  
1288 sion in the previous paragraph, we favor defining the stabilization parameters as in  
1289 Formulation 3.2 for the Oseen HDG scheme based on the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux.

1290 Third, the formulation in [5] with constant stability parameters (satisfying the  
1291 conditions already discussed) was proven to converge at order  $k + 1$  for equal order  
1292 total degree (simplicial) elements for sufficiently smooth solutions. Here, we have  
1293 numerically demonstrated the convergence of Formulation 3.2 for 2D tensor product  
1294 elements, but have made no theoretical claims. This is reserved for future work.

1295 The second family of schemes that we have derived is based on the  $(\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \hat{f}_h)$  flux.  
1296 These schemes are new schemes that are published only in this work (at the time of  
1297 writing). As opposed to the HDG schemes based on the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux, these HDG schemes  
1298 do not require special modifications to achieve well-posedness of the local solver. Thus  
1299 we avoid the iterative nature of the augmented Lagrangian method, and we avoid the  
1300 introduction additional unknowns of a different nature and the saddle point system  
1301 that arises from the average edge-pressure method.

1302 It should be reiterated that we have assumed  $\nabla \cdot \mathbf{w} = 0$  throughout this section  
1303 by setting  $((\nabla \cdot \mathbf{w}) \mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v}) = 0$  upon integration by parts of half the advection term in  
1304 (3.4b) to write (3.30b) and (3.45b). When using these schemes iteratively to solve the  
1305 incompressible Navier-Stokes equations using the Picard iteration outlined in the pre-  
1306 vious section, we take  $\mathbf{w}$  to be  $\mathbf{u}_h^{m-1}$  when solving the  $m$ th iterate. It can be seen from  
1307 (3.30c) and (3.45c) that  $\mathbf{u}_h$  is only weakly divergence free, and not exactly divergence  
1308 free. It is an option to perform a postprocessing on the velocity in order to obtain

1309 a postprocessed velocity which is exactly divergence free and lies in  $H(\text{div}, \Omega)$  [8],  
 1310 and then to use the postprocessed velocity as  $\mathbf{w}$  in the next iteration. Postprocessing  
 1311 is not explored in this work, however, and we simply use the previous iterate of  $\mathbf{u}_h$ .  
 1312 However, we still use [Formulations 3.2](#) and [3.5](#) as they are written. With this in mind,  
 1313 it can be interpreted that we have added  $-\frac{1}{2}(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{w})\mathbf{u}$  to the left side of the momentum  
 1314 equation [\(3.1a\)](#) and therefore have *added the source term*  $-\frac{1}{2}((\nabla \cdot \mathbf{w})\mathbf{u}_h, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h}$  to the  
 1315 left side of [\(3.4b\)](#). This term will then cancel the term of opposite sign arising from  
 1316 integration by parts that we have up to this point assumed to be zero on the basis of  
 1317  $\mathbf{w}$  being divergence free.

1318 A similar idea applies to the conservation conditions [\(3.30d\)](#) and [\(3.45d\)](#), where  
 1319 we have assumed  $\mathbf{w} \in H(\text{div}, \Omega)$  in order to exclude the  $-\frac{1}{2}\langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega}$  and  
 1320  $-\frac{1}{2}\langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega}$  terms in [Formulations 3.2](#) and [3.5](#), respectively. When  $\mathbf{w}$   
 1321 is taken as the previous iterate of  $\mathbf{u}_h$ , these terms would no longer be exactly zero,  
 1322 so their omission is interpreted as an approximate enforcement of conservation, or as  
 1323 *adding the stabilization terms*  $\frac{1}{2}\langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h, \hat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega}$  and  $\frac{1}{2}\langle (\mathbf{w} \cdot \mathbf{n})\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \hat{\mathbf{v}}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega}$  to  
 1324 the conservation conditions of [Formulations 3.2](#) and [3.5](#), respectively. It is interesting  
 1325 to note that using the  $\hat{\mathbf{f}}_h$  flux [\(3.21\)](#) avoids this issue altogether.

1326 **4. Conclusions.** Through the upwind HDG framework, we have introduced  
 1327 three new HDG schemes for the Stokes equations and three new HDG schemes for  
 1328 the Oseen equations. One Stokes scheme and one Oseen scheme uses a numerical  
 1329 flux based on the tangent velocity trace unknown and an additional scalar trace un-  
 1330 known. The well-posedness analysis reveals that the local solvers associated with  
 1331 these schemes are well-posed without modifications. This is in contrast to the HDG  
 1332 schemes based on the full trace velocity, which require modifications that either re-  
 1333 quire an iterative solution procedure, or introduce additional unknowns and result in  
 1334 a saddle point system. Numerical studies show that the different fluxes give solutions  
 1335 that are nearly identical.

#### 1336 **Appendix A. Notation.**

1337 In this appendix we review common notation and conventions that apply to the  
 1338 entirety of this work. The spatial dimension of the problem under consideration  
 1339 is denoted by  $d$ . Let  $\Omega \subset \mathbb{R}^d$ ,  $d = 2, 3$ , be a bounded domain and its boundary  
 1340  $\partial\Omega$  is a Lipschitz manifold. We partition  $\Omega$  into disjoint elements  $K$  (simplices or  
 1341 quadrilaterals/hexahedra), and define  $\mathcal{T}_h := \{K\}$  as the collection of elements. We  
 1342 define  $\partial\mathcal{T} := \{\partial K : K \in \mathcal{T}\}$  as the collection of element faces (where we use the  
 1343 term “face” regardless of the spatial dimension). For any  $K$ ,  $e = \partial K \cap \partial\Omega$  is a  $(d-1)$   
 1344 dimensional boundary face if  $e$  has a nonzero  $d-1$  Lebesgue measure. For any two  
 1345 distinct elements  $K^-$  and  $K^+$ ,  $e = \partial K^- \cap \partial K^+$  is an interior face if  $e$  has a nonzero  
 1346  $d-1$  Lebesgue measure. The collection of all interior faces is denoted by  $\mathcal{E}_h^o$  and the  
 1347 collection of all boundary faces is denoted by  $\mathcal{E}_h^\partial$ . The mesh skeleton  $\mathcal{E}_h := \mathcal{E}_h^o \cup \mathcal{E}_h^\partial$   
 1348 is the collection of all faces, boundary and interior.

1349 We use  $(\cdot, \cdot)_D$  or  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_D$  to denote the  $L^2$ -inner product on  $D$  if  $D$  is a  $d$  or  $(d-1)$   
 1350 dimensional domain, respectively. For vector (first order tensor) valued functions or  
 1351 second order tensor valued functions, these notations are naturally extended with a  
 1352 component-wise inner product. We define the gradient of a vector (first order tensor),

1353 the divergence of a second order tensor, and the outer product symbol  $\otimes$  as

$$1354 \quad (\mathbf{A} \cdot \mathbf{L})_i = \sum_{j=1}^d \frac{\partial \mathbf{L}_{ij}}{\partial x_j}, \quad (\mathbf{a} \otimes \mathbf{b})_{ij} = a_i b_j = \left( \mathbf{a} \mathbf{b}^\top \right)_{ij}.$$

1356 In general, we denote vectors by bold, italicized symbols, and we denote matrices and  
1357 tensors by non-italicized, bold, uppercase letters. When relevant, vectors are to be  
1358 interpreted as column vectors, and  $\mathbf{A}^\top$  denotes the vector or matrix transpose.

1359 In this work  $\mathbf{n}$  denotes a unit normal vector field on a face of  $\partial K$ , and it points  
1360 outward relative to the element  $K$  with which  $\partial K$  is associated. If  $\partial K^- \cap \partial K^+ \in \mathcal{E}_h$   
1361 for two distinct simplices  $K^-, K^+$ , then  $\mathbf{n}^-$  and  $\mathbf{n}^+$  denote the outward unit normal  
1362 vector fields on  $\partial K^-$  and  $\partial K^+$ , respectively, and  $\mathbf{n}^- = -\mathbf{n}^+$  on  $\partial K^- \cap \partial K^+$ . We  
1363 simply use  $\mathbf{n}$  to denote either  $\mathbf{n}^-$  or  $\mathbf{n}^+$  in an expression that is valid for both cases,  
1364 and this convention is also used for other quantities restricted to a face  $e \in \mathcal{E}_h$ . We  
1365 use  $\tilde{\mathbf{n}}$  to define a unique normal vector associated with the face  $\partial K^- \cap \partial K^+$ . That  
1366 is,  $\tilde{\mathbf{n}}$  is chosen arbitrarily as either  $\mathbf{n}^-$  or  $\mathbf{n}^+$ , so that either  $\tilde{\mathbf{n}} = \mathbf{n}^- = -\mathbf{n}^+$  or  
1367  $\tilde{\mathbf{n}} = -\mathbf{n}^- = \mathbf{n}^+$ . Associated with each skeleton face, we define the double valued sgn  
1368 by

$$1369 \quad \text{sgn} := \text{sgn}(\mathbf{n}) = \begin{cases} 1, & \text{if } \mathbf{n} = \tilde{\mathbf{n}}, \\ -1, & \text{if } \mathbf{n} = -\tilde{\mathbf{n}} \end{cases}$$

1371 which is either positive or negative one. We define  $\mathbf{N} := \mathbf{n} \otimes \mathbf{n}$  so that the normal  
1372 component of some vector  $\mathbf{b}$  can be written as  $\mathbf{b}^n := (\mathbf{b} \cdot \mathbf{n}) \mathbf{n} = \mathbf{N} \mathbf{b}$ . Similarly, we  
1373 define  $\mathbf{T} := \mathbf{I} - \mathbf{N} = -\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{n} \times \cdot)$ , where  $\mathbf{I}$  is the identity matrix, so that the tangential  
1374 component of some vector  $\mathbf{b}$  can be written as  $\mathbf{b}^t := -\mathbf{n} \times (\mathbf{n} \times \mathbf{b}) = \mathbf{T} \mathbf{b}$ .

1375 Finally, in the derivation of numerical fluxes for HDG schemes with second order  
1376 tensor valued auxiliary variables, for conciseness and convenience we will use the  
1377 Kronecker product and vectorization operator [11, 17]. The Kronecker product is  
1378 typically denoted by the same symbol ( $\otimes$ ) as the tensor product. Because we use both  
1379 the tensor product and Kronecker product in this work, in order to avoid confusion we  
1380 will denote the Kronecker product by  $\otimes_K$  (where the subscript refers to ‘‘Kronecker’’).  
1381 For an arbitrary  $m \times n$  matrix  $\mathbf{A}$  and  $p \times q$  matrix  $\mathbf{B}$ , the Kronecker product  $\mathbf{A} \otimes_K \mathbf{B}$   
1382 is defined by

$$1383 \quad (\mathbf{A} \otimes_K \mathbf{B}) = \begin{bmatrix} a_{11} \mathbf{B} & \dots & a_{1n} \mathbf{B} \\ \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ a_{m1} \mathbf{B} & \dots & a_{mn} \mathbf{B} \end{bmatrix},$$

1385 or, more concisely,  $(\mathbf{A} \otimes_K \mathbf{B})_{p(i-1)+k, q(j-1)+l} = \mathbf{A}_{ij} \mathbf{B}_{kl}$ . Among the useful properties  
1386 of the Kronecker product are the following:

$$1387 \quad (\mathbf{A} \otimes_K \mathbf{B})^\top = \mathbf{A}^\top \otimes_K \mathbf{B}^\top,$$

$$1388 \quad (\mathbf{A} \otimes_K \mathbf{B}) (\mathbf{C} \otimes_K \mathbf{D}) = (\mathbf{A} \mathbf{C}) \otimes_K (\mathbf{B} \mathbf{D}).$$

1390 The vectorization operator,  $\text{vec}$ , maps a matrix to a vector that is composed of the  
1391 columns of the matrix ‘‘stacked’’ on top of each other. For example a  $3 \times 3$  matrix  $\mathbf{L}$   
1392 is mapped to the column vector  $\text{vec}(\mathbf{L}) = (L_{11}; L_{21}; L_{31}; L_{12}; L_{22}; L_{32}; L_{13}; L_{23}; L_{33})$ . A  
1393 convenient relationship between the Kronecker product and the vectorization operator  
1394 is

$$1395 \quad \text{vec}(\mathbf{A} \mathbf{B} \mathbf{C}) = (\mathbf{C}^\top \otimes_K \mathbf{A}) \text{vec}(\mathbf{B}).$$



1397 **Appendix B. Characterization of HDG Schemes for the Stokes Equations.**  
 1398

1399 For conforming finite element methods, it is a relatively easy task to determine the  
 1400 form that the matrix structure will take. For the Stokes equations with homogeneous  
 1401 Dirichlet boundary conditions, a conforming finite element method looks like: find  
 1402  $(\mathbf{u}_h, p_h) \in \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h \subset H_0^1(\Omega) \times L_0^2(\Omega)$  such that

$$1403 \quad (\text{B.1}) \quad \frac{1}{\text{Re}} (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h, \nabla \mathbf{v})_\Omega - (p_h, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_\Omega = (\mathbf{f}, \mathbf{v})_\Omega,$$

$$1404 \quad (\text{B.2}) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h, q)_\Omega = 0,$$

1406 for all  $(\mathbf{v}, q) \in \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  for some stable finite element space pair  $(\mathbf{V}_h, Q_h)$ . Here the  
 1407 letters  $\mathbf{V}_h$  and  $Q_h$  are reused and are not meant to refer to (2.5), and  $L_0^2(\Omega)$  refers  
 1408 to functions in  $L^2(\Omega)$  with zero average. It is clear that the matrix associated with  
 1409 (B.1) will take the form

$$1410 \quad (\text{B.3}) \quad \begin{bmatrix} A & B^\top \\ B & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{Bmatrix} U \\ P \end{Bmatrix} = F.$$

1412 For the HDG schemes for the Stokes equations in section 2, it is not clear what form  
 1413 the condensed global system will take just by looking at the weak form of the HDG  
 1414 scheme. In this appendix, we prove the properties of the condensed global matrices  
 1415 for the Stokes HDG schemes discussed in section 2.

1416 **B.1. Characterization of Formulation 2.5.** In the following, we characterize  
 1417 the statically condensed global system of the Stokes HDG scheme Formulation 2.5,  
 1418 which uses the  $\hat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16) and the augmented Lagrangian modification for well-  
 1419 posedness of the local solver. The following characterization sheds light on the matrix  
 1420 system associated with this formulation. Toward this goal, we define the following  
 1421 local solvers, where  $\mathbf{S}$  is a stabilization tensor defined in (2.25).

1422 For  $\boldsymbol{\mu} \in \hat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{u}_h^\mu, p_h^\mu)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1423 \quad (\text{B.4a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \boldsymbol{\mu}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1424 \quad (\text{B.4b}) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^\mu, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h^\mu - \boldsymbol{\mu}), \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1425 \quad (\text{B.4c}) \quad \frac{1}{\Delta\tau} (p_h^\mu, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \boldsymbol{\mu} \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

1427 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1428 For  $\mathbf{U} \in \mathcal{P}_k(\partial\Omega_D)^d$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{u}_h^U, p_h^U)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1429 \quad (\text{B.5a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^U, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{U}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1430 \quad (\text{B.5b}) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^U, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h^U, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\ 1431 \quad \quad \quad + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h^U - \mathbf{U}), \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1432 \quad (\text{B.5c}) \quad \frac{1}{\Delta\tau} (p_h^U, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h^U, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{U} \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

1434 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1435 For  $\mathbf{g} \in L^2(\Omega)$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, p_h^{\mathbf{g}})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

1436 (B.6a) 
$$\operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1437 (B.6b) 
$$-(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{g}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

1438 (B.6c) 
$$\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} (p_h^{\mathbf{g}}, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1439

1440 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1441 For  $r \in Q_h$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^r, \mathbf{u}_h^r, p_h^r)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

1442 (B.7a) 
$$\operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^r, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^r, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1443 (B.7b) 
$$-(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^r, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^r, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^r, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1444 (B.7c) 
$$\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} (p_h^r, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\mathbf{u}_h^r, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} = \frac{1}{\Delta \tau} (r, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

1445

1446 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1447 The local solvers (B.4)–(B.7) can be shown to be well-posed in an identical manner  
1448 to how the well-posedness of the local solver of Formulation 2.5 is shown in section 2.

1449 At this point, we are in a position to state the main result.

1450 THEOREM B.1. (characterization of condensed global system for Formulation 2.5)

1451 The combined jump condition and Neumann boundary condition (2.31d) can be writ-  
1452 ten as

1453 (B.8) 
$$a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}) = l(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}),$$

1454

1455 where

1456 (B.9) 
$$a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}) := \left( \operatorname{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \frac{1}{\Delta \tau} \left( p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right\rangle_{\partial \Omega_D}$$

1457 
$$+ \left\langle \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \right), \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} - \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

1458

1459 and

1460 (B.10) 
$$l_1(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}) := -\langle \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \Omega_N} + \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

1461 
$$+ \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{f}} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\mathbf{f}} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

1462 
$$+ \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} p_h^{k-1}} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} p_h^{k-1}} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} p_h^{k-1}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}.$$

1463

1464 *Proof.* Due to the linearity of the local solver (2.31a)–(2.31c), we can decompose  
1465 the volume solution to (2.31a)–(2.31c) as

1466 
$$(\mathbf{L}_h^k, \mathbf{u}_h^k, p_h^k) = \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}} \right) + \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \right)$$

1467 
$$+ \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, p_h^{\mathbf{f}} \right) + \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} p_h^{k-1}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} p_h^{k-1}}, p_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta \tau} p_h^{k-1}} \right).$$

1468

1469 That is,  $(\mathbf{L}_h^k, \mathbf{u}_h^k, p_h^k)$  is the sum of the solutions to (B.4)–(B.7) with  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}$ ,  $\mathbf{U} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$ ,  
 1470  $\mathbf{g} = \mathbf{f}$ , and  $\mathbf{r} = \frac{1}{\Delta\tau} p_h^{k-1}$ . Then, the combined jump and Neumann boundary condition  
 1471 (2.31d) can be written as

$$\begin{aligned}
 1472 \quad & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^k \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{i,k} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\
 1473 \quad & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^D \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D \mathbf{n} + p_h^D \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^D, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^f \mathbf{n} + p_h^f \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^f, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\
 1474 \quad & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta\tau} p_h^{k-1}} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta\tau} p_h^{k-1}} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\frac{1}{\Delta\tau} p_h^{k-1}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = - \langle \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N}. \\
 1475
 \end{aligned}$$

1476 It remains to show  $-\left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^k \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{i,k} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = a \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right)$

1477 as defined by (B.9). In (B.4a) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{v}}$  and  $\mathbf{G} = \mathbf{L}_h^k \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}$ , in (B.4b) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}$   
 1478 and  $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}}$ , and in (B.4c) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{v}}$  and  $q = p_h^{i,k}$ . Summing the result, we have

$$\begin{aligned}
 1479 \quad & \left( \text{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^k \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \frac{1}{\Delta\tau} \left( p_h^{i,k}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \right), \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\
 1480 \quad & + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{i,k}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^k \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle p_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0. \\
 1481
 \end{aligned}$$

1482 Therefore,

$$\begin{aligned}
 1483 \quad & \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^k \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle p_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\
 1484 \quad & - \left\langle \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = a \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right). \quad \square \\
 1485
 \end{aligned}$$

1486 We can conclude from Theorem B.1 that the condensed global system will take  
 1487 the form

$$1488 \quad A \widehat{\mathbf{U}}^k = F^{k-1}.$$

1490 Inspecting (B.9), we can see that the block matrix  $A$  is symmetric and positive semi-  
 1491 definite. We can further claim that  $A$  is positive definite. To support this claim  
 1492 we must show  $a \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \right) = 0 \Rightarrow \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} = \mathbf{0}$ . Indeed,  $a \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} \right) = 0$  implies  
 1493  $\mathbf{L}_h^k \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} = \mathbf{0}$ ,  $p_h^{i,k} = 0$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega_D$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D$ . Then, with  
 1494  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}$  in (B.4a), integrating by parts reveals that  $\mathbf{u}_h^{i,k}$  is elementwise constant,  
 1495 and therefore globally constant since  $\mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k}$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D$ . Since  $\partial\Omega_D \neq \emptyset$  then  
 1496  $\mathbf{u}_h^{i,k} = 0$  and therefore  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{i,k} = 0$ .

1497 **B.2. Characterization of Formulation 2.6.** In the following, we characterize  
 1498 the statically condensed global system of the Stokes HDG scheme Formulation 2.6,  
 1499 which uses the  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h$  flux (2.16) and the average edge-pressure modification for well-  
 1500 posedness of the local solver. The following characterization sheds light on the matrix  
 1501 system associated with this formulation. Toward this goal, we define the following  
 1502 local solvers, where  $\mathbf{S}$  is a stabilization tensor defined in (2.25).

1503 For  $\boldsymbol{\mu} \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^i$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{u}_h^\mu, p_h^\mu)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1504 \quad (\text{B.11a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \boldsymbol{\mu}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

(B.11b)

$$1505 \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^\mu, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h^\mu - \boldsymbol{\mu}), \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1506 \quad (\text{B.11c}) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \boldsymbol{\mu} \cdot \mathbf{n}, q - \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle p_h^\mu, \bar{q} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1507

1508 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1509 For  $\beta \in \mathcal{P}_0(\partial\mathcal{T}_h)$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^\beta, \mathbf{u}_h^\beta, p_h^\beta)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1510 \quad (\text{B.12a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^\beta, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^\beta, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$1511 \quad (\text{B.12b}) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^\beta, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^\beta, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h^\beta, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$1512 \quad (\text{B.12c}) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h^\beta, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle p_h^\beta, \bar{q} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \beta, \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1513

1514 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1515 For  $\mathbf{U} \in \mathcal{P}_k(\partial\Omega_D)^d$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{u}_h^U, p_h^U)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1516 \quad (\text{B.13a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^U, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \langle \mathbf{U}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1517 \quad (\text{B.13b}) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^U, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h^U, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D}$$

$$1518 \quad + \langle \mathbf{S}(\mathbf{u}_h^U - \mathbf{U}), \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1519 \quad (\text{B.13c}) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h^U, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{U} \cdot \mathbf{n}, q \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle p_h^U, \bar{q} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1520

1521 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1522 For  $\mathbf{g} \in L^2(\Omega)$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^g, \mathbf{u}_h^g, p_h^g)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1523 \quad (\text{B.14a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^g, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\mathbf{u}_h^g, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$1524 \quad (\text{B.14b}) \quad -(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{L}_h^g, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + (\nabla p_h^g, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{S}\mathbf{u}_h^g, \mathbf{v} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{g}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h},$$

$$1525 \quad (\text{B.14c}) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h^g, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle p_h^g, \bar{q} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1526

1527 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1528 The local solvers (B.11)–(B.14) can be shown to be well-posed in an identical  
1529 manner to how the well-posedness of the local solver of [Formulation 2.6](#) is shown in  
1530 [section 2](#).

1531 At this point, we are in a position to state the main result.

1532 **THEOREM B.2.** (*characterization of condensed global system for [Formulation 2.6](#)*)

1533 *The combined jump condition and Neumann boundary condition (2.35d) with the*  
1534 *additional condition (2.35e) can be written as*

$$1535 \quad (\text{B.15a}) \quad a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}) + b(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \rho_h) = l_1(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}),$$

$$1536 \quad (\text{B.15b}) \quad -b(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \psi) = l_2(\psi),$$

1537

1538 where

$$1539 \quad (B.16) \quad a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}) := \left( \text{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right\rangle_{\partial \Omega_D}$$

$$1540 \quad + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \right), \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} - \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D},$$

$$1543 \quad (B.17) \quad b(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \psi) := - \langle \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n}, \psi \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D},$$

$$1546 \quad (B.18) \quad l_1(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}) := - \langle \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \Omega_N} + \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

$$1547 \quad + \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{f}} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\mathbf{f}} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D},$$

1549 and

$$1550 \quad (B.19) \quad l_2(\psi) := - \left\langle \psi, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial \Omega_D}.$$

1552 *Proof.* Due to the linearity of the local solver (2.35a)–(2.35c), we can decom-  
 1553 pose the volume solution to (2.35a)–(2.35c) as  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h) = (\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}) +$   
 1554  $(\mathbf{L}_h^{\rho_h}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\rho_h}, p_h^{\rho_h}) + (\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}) + (\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, p_h^{\mathbf{f}})$ . That is,  $(\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h)$  is the sum  
 1555 of the solutions to (B.11)–(B.14) with  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$ ,  $\beta = \rho_h$ ,  $\mathbf{U} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D$ , and  $\mathbf{g} = \mathbf{f}$ . Then,  
 1556 the combined jump and Neumann boundary condition (2.35d) can be written as

$$(B.20)$$

$$1557 \quad - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

$$1558 \quad - \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\rho_h} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\rho_h} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\rho_h}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D} - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

$$1559 \quad - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{f}} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\mathbf{f}} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D} = - \langle \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \Omega_N}.$$

1561 It remains to show that  $-\left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D} = a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \widehat{\mathbf{v}})$   
 1562 as defined by (B.16) and that  $-\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\rho_h} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\rho_h} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\rho_h}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D} = b(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}, \rho_h)$  as  
 1563 defined by (B.17).

1564 **Step 1:** Taking  $q$  equal to a (nonzero) elementwise constant in (B.12c) gives

$$1565 \quad (B.21) \quad p_h^{\bar{\beta}} = \beta$$

1567 and

$$1568 \quad (B.22) \quad - \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{\beta}, \nabla q \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} = 0.$$

1570 Then setting  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q) = (\mathbf{L}_h^{\beta}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\beta}, p_h^{\beta})$  in (B.12a), (B.12b), and (B.22), we conclude  
 1571 by summing the results that

$$1572 \quad \left( \text{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\beta}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\beta} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\beta}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\beta} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0$$

1574 and therefore that  $\mathbf{L}_h^\beta = \mathbf{0}$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_h^\beta = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\partial\mathcal{T}_h$ . Integrating what remains of (B.12a)  
 1575 by parts, we conclude that  $\mathbf{u}_h^\beta$  is elementwise constant and therefore zero. Then what  
 1576 remains of (B.12b) implies that  $p_h^\beta$  is elementwise constant, and therefore  $p_h^\beta = \beta$ .  
 1577 Summarizing, we have that for any  $\beta$  in  $\mathcal{P}_0(\partial\mathcal{T}_h)$ , that  $(\mathbf{L}_h^\beta, \mathbf{u}_h^\beta, p_h^\beta) = (\mathbf{0}, \mathbf{0}, \beta)$ .  
 1578 Therefore  $-\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\rho_h} \mathbf{n} + p_h^{\rho_h} \mathbf{n} + \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\rho_h}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = b(\rho_h, \widehat{\mathbf{v}})$ .

1579 **Step 2:** Taking  $q$  equal to a (nonzero) constant in (B.11c) gives

$$1580 \quad (B.23) \quad \bar{p}_h^\mu = 0$$

1582 and

$$1583 \quad (B.24) \quad -(\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \nabla q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \boldsymbol{\mu} \cdot \mathbf{n}, q - \bar{q} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0.$$

1585 In (B.11a) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{v}}$  and  $\mathbf{G} = \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}$ , in (B.11b) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  and  $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}}$ , and in  
 1586 (B.24) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{v}}$  and  $q = p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}$ . Summing the result, and recalling (B.23), we have

$$1587 \quad (B.25) \quad \left( \text{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \right), \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D}$$

$$1588 \quad - \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0.$$

1590 Therefore,

$$1591 \quad \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{S} \left( \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = a \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \widehat{\mathbf{v}} \right). \blacksquare$$

1593 We can conclude from [Theorem B.2](#) that the condensed global system will take  
 1594 the form

$$1595 \quad \begin{bmatrix} A & B^\top \\ -B & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{Bmatrix} \widehat{\mathbf{U}} \\ \rho \end{Bmatrix} = \begin{Bmatrix} F_1 \\ F_2 \end{Bmatrix}.$$

1597 Inspecting (B.16), we can see that the block matrix  $A$  is symmetric and positive  
 1598 semi-definite. We can further claim that  $A$  is positive definite. To claim this we must  
 1599 show  $a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i) = 0 \Rightarrow \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i = \mathbf{0}$ . Indeed,  $a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i, \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i) = 0$  implies  $\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} = \mathbf{0}$ ,  $\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} = \mathbf{0}$   
 1600 on  $\partial\Omega_D$ , and  $\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D$ . Then, with  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  in (B.11a), integrating by  
 1601 parts reveals that  $\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i}$  is elementwise constant, and therefore globally constant since  
 1602  $\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D$ . Since  $\partial\Omega_D \neq \emptyset$ , then  $\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i} = 0$  and therefore  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^i = 0$ .

1603 **B.3. Characterization of Formulation 2.7.** In the following, we characterize  
 1604 the statically condensed global system of the Stokes HDG scheme [Formulation 2.7](#),  
 1605 which uses the  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, f_h)$  flux (2.18). The following characterization sheds light on  
 1606 the matrix system associated with this formulation. Toward this goal, we define the  
 1607 following local solvers, where

$$1608 \quad f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} := -\mathbf{n} \cdot \left[ \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \mathbf{n} \right] + p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \mathbf{n},$$

$$1609 \quad f_h^\mu := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h^\mu \mathbf{n}] + p_h^\mu \mathbf{n},$$

1611 etc.

1612 For  $\boldsymbol{\mu} \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^{t,i}$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{u}_h^\mu, p_h^\mu)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1613 \quad (\text{B.26a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} \\ 1614 \quad + \langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^\mu - \boldsymbol{\mu}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^\mu, -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$1615 \quad (\text{B.26b}) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h^\mu, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h^\mu, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^\mu \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^\mu, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} \\ 1616 \quad + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^\mu \mathbf{n} + \tau_t (\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^\mu - \boldsymbol{\mu}), \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1617 \quad (\text{B.26c}) \quad (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^\mu, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^\mu, q \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0, \\ 1618$$

1619 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1620 For  $\gamma \in \widehat{F}_h^i$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^\gamma, \mathbf{u}_h^\gamma, p_h^\gamma)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1621 \quad (\text{B.27a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^\gamma, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h^\gamma, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^\gamma, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} \\ 1622 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h^\gamma - \gamma), -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^\gamma, -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = 0,$$

$$1623 \quad (\text{B.27b}) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h^\gamma, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h^\gamma, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\ 1624 \quad + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^\gamma \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^\gamma, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \gamma, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} = 0,$$

$$1625 \quad (\text{B.27c}) \quad (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^\gamma, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h^\gamma - \gamma), q \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^\gamma, q \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = 0, \\ 1626$$

1627 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1628 For  $\mathbf{U} \in \widehat{\mathbf{V}}_h^t(\partial\Omega_D)$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{u}_h^U, p_h^U)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1629 \quad (\text{B.28a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^U, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h^U, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^U, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\ 1630 \quad + \langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^U - \mathbf{U}, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^U, -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

$$1631 \quad (\text{B.28b}) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h^U, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h^U, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^U \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^U, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} \\ 1632 \quad + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^U \mathbf{n} + \tau_t (\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^U - \mathbf{U}), \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} = 0,$$

$$1633 \quad (\text{B.28c}) \quad (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^U, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^U, q \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} = 0, \\ 1634$$

1635 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1636 For  $F \in \widehat{F}_h(\partial\Omega_N)$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^F, \mathbf{u}_h^F, p_h^F)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

$$1637 \quad (\text{B.29a}) \quad \text{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^F, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h^F, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^F, \mathbf{G}\mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} \\ 1638 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^F, -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h^F - F), -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G}\mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = 0,$$

$$1639 \quad (\text{B.29b}) \quad (\mathbf{L}_h^F, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h^F, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} \\ 1640 \quad + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^F \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^F, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle F, \mathbf{v} \cdot \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = 0,$$

$$1641 \quad (\text{B.29c}) \quad (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^F, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^F, q \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h^F - F), q \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} = 0, \\ 1642$$

1643 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1644 For  $\mathbf{g} \in L^2(\Omega)$ , we define  $(\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, p_h^{\mathbf{g}})$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$  as the solution to

(B.30a)

$$1645 \quad \operatorname{Re}(\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (\nabla \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{G})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{G} \mathbf{n} \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\mathbf{g}}, -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{G} \mathbf{n}] \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0$$

$$1646 \quad (\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \nabla \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} - (p_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{g}} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, \mathbf{v}^t \rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = (\mathbf{g}, \mathbf{v})_{\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1647 \quad (\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{g}}, q)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\mathbf{g}}, q \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} = 0,$$

1648

1649 for all  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q)$  in  $\mathbf{G}_h \times \mathbf{V}_h \times Q_h$ .

1650 The local solvers (B.26)–(B.30) can be shown to be well-posed in an identical  
1651 manner to how the well-posedness of the local solver of Formulation 2.7 is shown in  
1652 section 2.

1653 At this point, we are in a position to state the main result.

1654 THEOREM B.3. (characterization of condensed global system for Formulation 2.7)

1655 The jump conditions (2.49d) and (2.49e) can be written as

$$1656 \quad (\mathbf{B.31a}) \quad a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t) + b(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{f}_h^i) = l_1(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t),$$

$$1657 \quad (\mathbf{B.31b}) \quad -b(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{g}) + d(\widehat{f}_h^i, \widehat{g}) = l_2(\widehat{g}),$$

1658

1659 where

(B.32)

$$1660 \quad a(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t) := \left( \operatorname{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \tau_t \left( \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} \right), \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} - \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

$$1661 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}}, f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}}, \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial \Omega_D},$$

1662

$$1664 \quad (\mathbf{B.33}) \quad d(\widehat{f}_h^i, \widehat{g}) := \left( \operatorname{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1665 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} (f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} - \widehat{f}_h^i), f_h^{\widehat{g}} - \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_N} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, f_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial \Omega_N},$$

1666

1667

(B.34)

$$1668 \quad b(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{g}) := \left( \operatorname{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left( \nabla \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, \nabla \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left( p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1669 \quad + \left( \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, p_h^{\widehat{g}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}} \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1670 \quad - \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}, f_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h},$$

1670

1671

1672

$$1673 \quad (\mathbf{B.35}) \quad l_1(\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t) := - \left\langle \mathbf{T} \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \Omega_N} + \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^D}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D}$$

$$1674 \quad + \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D} + \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial \mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial \Omega_D},$$

1674

1675



1676 and

$$\begin{aligned}
1677 \quad (\text{B.36}) \quad l_2(\widehat{g}) &:= -\langle \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\
1678 &+ \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N}. \\
1679 &
\end{aligned}$$

1680 *Proof.* Due to the linearity of the local solver (2.49a)–(2.49c), we can decompose  
1681 the volume solution to (2.49a)–(2.49c) as

$$\begin{aligned}
1682 \quad (\mathbf{L}_h, \mathbf{u}_h, p_h) &= \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}, p_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} \right) + \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, p_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \right) \\
1683 &+ \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D}, p_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D} \right) + \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N}, p_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N} \right) + \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, p_h^{\mathbf{f}} \right). \\
1684 &
\end{aligned}$$

1685 That is, it is the sum of the solutions to (B.26)–(B.30) with  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$ ,  $\gamma = \widehat{f}_h^i$ ,  
1686  $\mathbf{U} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,D}$ ,  $F = \widehat{f}_h^N$ , and  $\mathbf{g} = \mathbf{f}$ . Then, the jump conditions and partial boundary  
1687 condition imposition (2.49d) and (2.49e) can be written as

$$\begin{aligned}
1688 & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \left( \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\
1689 & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left( f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} - \widehat{f}_h^i \right), \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\
1690 & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{u}_h^D}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\
1691 & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\
1692 & - \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\mathbf{f}} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\mathbf{f}} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\mathbf{f}}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} \\
1693 & = - \left\langle \mathbf{T} \mathbf{f}_N, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N} - \langle \mathbf{u}_D \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \rangle_{\partial\Omega_D}. \\
1694 &
\end{aligned}$$

1695 It remains to show that  $- \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \left( \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = a \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right)$   
1696 as defined by (B.32), that  $- \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left( f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} - \widehat{f}_h^i \right), \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} = d \left( \widehat{f}_h^i, \widehat{g} \right)$  as de-  
1697 fined by (B.33), that  $- \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} = -b \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{g} \right)$  as defined by  
1698 (B.34), and that  $- \left\langle -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N} \mathbf{n} + \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^N}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = b \left( \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{f}_h^N \right)$  as defined by (B.34).

1699 **Step 1:** In (B.26a) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t$  and  $\mathbf{G} = \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}$ , in (B.26b) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}$  and  
1700  $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t}$ , and in (B.26c) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t$  and  $q = p_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}$ . Summing the result, we have

$$\begin{aligned}
1701 \quad (\text{B.37}) \quad & \left( \text{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}, f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}}, \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_D} \\
1702 & + \left\langle \tau_t \left( \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} \right), \mathbf{T} \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{u}_h^{t,i}} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0. \\
1703 &
\end{aligned}$$

1704 Therefore,  $\left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \tau_t \left( \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i} \right), \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = a \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right).$

1705 **Step 2:** In (B.27a) take  $\gamma = \widehat{f}_h^i$  and  $\mathbf{G} = \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}}$ , in (B.27b) take  $\gamma = \widehat{g}$  and  $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}$ ,  
1706 and in (B.27c) take  $\gamma = \widehat{f}_h^i$  and  $q = p_h^{\widehat{g}}$ . Summing the result, we have

$$1707 \quad (\text{B.38}) \quad \left( \text{Re} \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, f_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial\Omega_N}$$

$$1708 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left( f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} - \widehat{f}_h^i \right), f_h^{\widehat{g}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} = 0.$$

1710 Therefore,  $-\left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} - \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} \left( f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} - \widehat{f}_h^i \right), \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega} = d \left( \widehat{f}_h^i, \widehat{g} \right).$

1711 **Step 3:** In (B.27) take  $\gamma = \widehat{g}$  and  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q) = \left( -\mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}}, -p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right)$ . Summing  
1712 the result, we have

$$1713 \quad (\text{B.39}) \quad - \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}}, \nabla \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left( \nabla \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1714 \quad - \left( \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left( p_h^{\widehat{g}}, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{g}} \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1715 \quad - \left\langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{g}}, \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} - \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{g}}, f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1716 \quad + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} \widehat{g}, f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} + \left\langle \widehat{g}, \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \cdot \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} = 0.$$

1718 Therefore,  $-\left\langle \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}} \cdot \mathbf{n}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} - \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}}, \widehat{g} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N} = -b \left( \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{t,i}, \widehat{g} \right).$

1719 **Step 4:** In (B.26) take  $\boldsymbol{\mu} = \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t$  and  $(\mathbf{G}, \mathbf{v}, q) = \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, -\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, p_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \right)$ . Summing the  
1720 result, we have

$$1721 \quad (\text{B.40}) \quad \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left( \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \nabla \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} - \left( \nabla \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1722 \quad + \left( \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, p_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left( p_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right)_{\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \mathbf{n}, \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1723 \quad + \left\langle \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \mathbf{n} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} - \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h} + \left\langle \frac{1}{\tau_n} f_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, f_h^{\widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t} \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h}$$

$$1724 \quad - \left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} + \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = 0.$$

1726 Therefore,  $\left\langle \mathbf{L}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i} \mathbf{n}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} - \left\langle \tau_t \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^{\widehat{f}_h^i}, \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t \right\rangle_{\partial\mathcal{T}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_D} = b \left( \widehat{\mathbf{v}}^t, \widehat{f}_h^i \right).$   $\square$

1727 We can conclude from [Theorem B.3](#) that the condensed global system will take  
1728 the form

$$1729 \quad \begin{bmatrix} A & B^\top \\ -B & D \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \widehat{\mathbf{U}}^t \\ \widehat{\mathbf{F}} \end{bmatrix} = \begin{bmatrix} F_1 \\ F_2 \end{bmatrix}.$$

1731 Inspecting (B.32) and (B.33), we can see that the block matrices  $A$  and  $D$  are sym-  
 1732 metric and positive semi-definite. We can further claim that the matrix  $D$  is positive  
 1733 definite. To claim this we must show  $d(\widehat{f}_h^i, \widehat{f}_h^i) = 0 \Rightarrow \widehat{f}_h^i = 0$ . Indeed,  $d(\widehat{f}_h^i, \widehat{f}_h^i) = 0$   
 1734 implies  $\mathbf{L}_h^i \widehat{f}_h^i = \mathbf{0}$ ,  $p_h^i = \widehat{f}_h^i$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N$ ,  $p_h^i = 0$  on  $\partial\Omega_N$ , and  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h^i = \mathbf{0}$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h$ . Then,  
 1735 with  $\gamma = \widehat{f}_h^i$  in (B.27b), integrating by parts reveals that  $p_h^i$  is elementwise constant,  
 1736 and therefore globally constant since  $p_h^i = \widehat{f}_h^i$  on  $\mathcal{E}_h \setminus \partial\Omega_N$ . If  $\partial\Omega_N \neq \emptyset$ , then  $p_h^i = 0$   
 1737 and therefore  $\widehat{f}_h^i = 0$ . Otherwise, constraining one value of  $\widehat{f}_h^i$  to zero gives that  
 1738  $p_h = \widehat{f}_h^i = 0$ . In this case, we can only claim positive definiteness for the  $D$  matrix  
 1739 that results from reducing the matrix by the one constrained degree of freedom.

### 1740 Appendix C. Additional Fluxes for the Oseen Equations.

1741 In section 3, we derived HDG schemes for the Oseen equations, where four dif-  
 1742 ferent fluxes can be used. These four fluxes are based on four different forms of the  
 1743 upwind flux. These four forms of the upwind flux are not the only ways we can express  
 1744 the upwind flux, but they are the four that we know lead to well-posed HDG schemes  
 1745 when used on all faces of the mesh skeleton. When the problem being solved has  
 1746 boundary conditions on  $-\frac{1}{\text{Re}}[\nabla\mathbf{u}]\mathbf{n} + p\mathbf{n}$ , or its normal or tangential components, it  
 1747 could be feasible to use an HDG flux that directly approximates these quantities so  
 1748 that the boundary conditions can be directly prescribed to the hatted trace variables.  
 1749 We present three numerical fluxes in this appendix that can serve such a purpose.  
 1750 First we rewrite the numerical flux (3.8) using the identities (3.17).

1751 **The  $-\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n}$  flux:** The quantity  $\mathbf{u}^*$  can be eliminated from (3.8) so that  
 1752 (3.8) can be written as

$$1753 \quad (\text{C.1}) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{pmatrix} -\left(\mathbf{u} + \left(\frac{1}{\tau_t^O + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{N}\right)[-(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n} + (p - p^*)\mathbf{n}]\right) \otimes \mathbf{n}, \\ -\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n} + m\mathbf{u} \\ +m\left(\frac{1}{\tau_t^O + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{N}\right)(-(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n} + (p - p^*)\mathbf{n}), \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O + \frac{m}{2}}[-\mathbf{n} \cdot [(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n}] + (p - p^*)] \end{pmatrix}.$$

1755 **The  $(\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^*, h^*)$  flux:** The quantities  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n}$  and  $\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^*$  can be eliminated from  
 1756 (3.8) so that (3.8) can be written as

$$1757 \quad (\text{C.2}) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{pmatrix} -\left(\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^* + \mathbf{N}\mathbf{u} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O + \frac{m}{2}}(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n}] + p - h^*)\mathbf{n}\right) \otimes \mathbf{n}, \\ h^*\mathbf{n} - \mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n} + m\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u} + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^* + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u} \\ +\tau_t^O\mathbf{T}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) + m\frac{1}{\tau_n^O + \frac{m}{2}}(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n}] + p - h^*)\mathbf{n}, \\ \mathbf{u} \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n^O + \frac{m}{2}}(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n}] + p - h^*) \end{pmatrix},$$

1758 where  $h^* := -\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n}] + p^*$ .

1760 **The  $(\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^*, \mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}^*)$  flux:** The quantities  $\mathbf{N}(-\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + p^*\mathbf{n})$  and  $\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}^*$  can be elimi-  
 1761 nated from (3.8) so that (3.8) can be written as

$$1762 \quad (\text{C.3}) \quad \mathbf{F}_n^* = \begin{pmatrix} -\left(\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^* + \mathbf{T}\mathbf{u} - \frac{1}{\tau_t^O + \frac{m}{2}}(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n}\right) \otimes \mathbf{n}, \\ -\mathbf{N}\mathbf{L}\mathbf{n} + p\mathbf{n} - \mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n} + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}^* + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u} + m\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u} \\ +\tau_n^O\mathbf{N}(\mathbf{u} - \mathbf{u}^*) - m\frac{1}{\tau_t^O + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{T}(\mathbf{L} - \mathbf{L}^*)\mathbf{n}, \\ \mathbf{u}^* \cdot \mathbf{n} \end{pmatrix}.$$

1764 As before, in order to define the numerical flux (3.18) we append a subscript  $h$   
 1765 to the terms in (C.1)–(C.3), replace the starred quantities on the right side of (C.1)–

1766 (C.3) with hatted unknown quantities residing on the mesh skeleton, and replace  $\tau_t^O$   
 1767 and  $\tau_n^O$  with  $\tau_t$  and  $\tau_n$ . The following numerical fluxes are the result.

1768 **The  $\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h$  flux** (where  $\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h$  approximates  $-\mathbf{L}^*\tilde{\mathbf{n}} + p^*\tilde{\mathbf{n}}$ ):

$$1769 \quad (C.4) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* := \begin{pmatrix} -\left(\mathbf{u}_h + \left(\frac{1}{\tau_t + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{N}\right)\left(-\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n} + p_h\mathbf{n} - \text{sgn}\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h\right)\right) \otimes \mathbf{n}, \\ -\text{sgn}\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h + m\mathbf{u} \\ + m\left(\frac{1}{\tau_t + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{T} + \frac{1}{\tau_n + \frac{m}{2}}\mathbf{N}\right)\left(-\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n} + p_h\mathbf{n} - \text{sgn}\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h\right), \\ \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n + \frac{m}{2}}\left[-\mathbf{n} \cdot (\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n}) + p_h - \widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h \cdot \tilde{\mathbf{n}}\right] \end{pmatrix}.$$

1771 **The  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t, \widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h)$  flux** (where  $\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h$  approximates  $-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}^*\mathbf{n}] + p^*$ ):

$$1772 \quad (C.5) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* = \begin{pmatrix} -\left(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t + \mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}_h + \frac{1}{\tau_n + \frac{m}{2}}\left(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n}] + p_h - \widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h\right)\mathbf{n}\right) \otimes \mathbf{n}, \\ \widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h\mathbf{n} - \mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n} + m\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u} + \frac{m}{2}\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^t + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{u}_h^t \\ + \tau_t\mathbf{T}(\mathbf{u}_h - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h) + m\frac{1}{\tau_n + \frac{m}{2}}\left(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n}] + p_h - \widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h\right)\mathbf{n}, \\ \mathbf{u}_h \cdot \mathbf{n} + \frac{1}{\tau_n + \frac{m}{2}}\left(-\mathbf{n} \cdot [\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n}] + p_h - \widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h\right) \end{pmatrix}.$$

1774 **The  $(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}, \widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h^t)$  flux** (where  $\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}$  approximates  $\mathbf{u}^* \cdot \tilde{\mathbf{n}}$  and  $\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h^t$  approximates  $-\mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}^*\tilde{\mathbf{n}}$ ):

$$1775 \quad (C.6) \quad \mathbf{F}_{n,h}^* = \begin{pmatrix} -\left(\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}\tilde{\mathbf{n}} + \mathbf{u}_h^t + \frac{1}{\tau_t + \frac{m}{2}}\left(-\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n} - \text{sgn}\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h^t\right)\right) \otimes \mathbf{n}, \\ -\mathbf{N}\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n} + p_h\mathbf{n} + \text{sgn}\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h^t + \frac{m}{2}\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}\tilde{\mathbf{n}} + \frac{m}{2}\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}_h + m\mathbf{T}\mathbf{u}_h \\ + \tau_n(\mathbf{N}\mathbf{u}_h - \widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}}\tilde{\mathbf{n}}) + m\frac{1}{\tau_t + \frac{m}{2}}\left(-\mathbf{T}\mathbf{L}_h\mathbf{n} - \text{sgn}\widehat{\mathbf{h}}_h^t\right), \\ \text{sgn}\widehat{\mathbf{u}}_h^{\tilde{\mathbf{n}}} \end{pmatrix}.$$

1777

#### REFERENCES

- 1778 [1] D. N. ARNOLD AND F. BREZZI, *Mixed and nonconforming finite element methods: implementa-*  
 1779 *tion, postprocessing and error estimates*, ESAIM: Mathematical Modelling and Numerical  
 1780 Analysis, 19 (1985), pp. 7–32.  
 1781 [2] T. BUI-THANH, *From Godunov to a unified hybridized discontinuous Galerkin framework for*  
 1782 *partial differential equations*, Journal of Computational Physics, 295 (2015), pp. 114–146.  
 1783 [3] T. BUI-THANH, *From Rankine-Hugoniot condition to a constructive derivation of HDG meth-*  
 1784 *ods*, in Spectral and High Order Methods for Partial Differential Equations ICOSAHOM  
 1785 2014, Springer, 2015, pp. 483–491.  
 1786 [4] T. BUI-THANH, *Construction and analysis of HDG methods for linearized shallow water equa-*  
 1787 *tions*, SIAM Journal on Scientific Computing, 38 (2016), pp. A3696–A3719.  
 1788 [5] A. CEMELIOGLU, B. COCKBURN, N. C. NGUYEN, AND J. PERAIRE, *Analysis of HDG methods*  
 1789 *for Oseen equations*, Journal of Scientific Computing, 55 (2013), pp. 392–431.  
 1790 [6] B. COCKBURN AND J. GOPALAKRISHNAN, *The derivation of hybridizable discontinuous Galerkin*  
 1791 *methods for Stokes flow*, SIAM Journal on Numerical Analysis, 47 (2009), pp. 1092–1125.  
 1792 [7] B. COCKBURN, J. GOPALAKRISHNAN, AND R. LAZAROV, *Unified hybridization of discontinuous*  
 1793 *Galerkin, mixed, and continuous galerkin methods for second order elliptic problems*, SIAM  
 1794 Journal on Numerical Analysis, 47 (2009), pp. 1319–1365.  
 1795 [8] B. COCKBURN, J. GOPALAKRISHNAN, N. NGUYEN, J. PERAIRE, AND F.-J. SAYAS, *Analysis of*  
 1796 *HDG methods for Stokes flow*, Mathematics of Computation, 80 (2011), pp. 723–760.  
 1797 [9] B. COCKBURN, J. GOPALAKRISHNAN, AND F.-J. SAYAS, *A projection-based error analysis of*  
 1798 *HDG methods*, Mathematics of Computation, 79 (2010), pp. 1351–1367.  
 1799 [10] H. EGGER AND J. SCHÖBERL, *A hybrid mixed discontinuous Galerkin finite-element method for*  
 1800 *convection–diffusion problems*, IMA Journal of Numerical Analysis, 30 (2009), pp. 1206–  
 1801 1234.  
 1802 [11] H. V. HENDERSON AND S. R. SEARLE, *The vec-permutation matrix, the vec operator and Kro-*  
 1803 *necker products: A review*, Linear and multilinear algebra, 9 (1981), pp. 271–288.

- 1804 [12] L. KOVASZNY, *Laminar flow behind a two-dimensional grid*, in Mathematical Proceedings of  
1805 the Cambridge Philosophical Society, vol. 44, Cambridge University Press, 1948, pp. 58–62.
- 1806 [13] J. J. LEE, S. SHANNON, T. BUI-THANH, AND J. N. SHADID, *Analysis of an HDG method for*  
1807 *linearized incompressible resistive MHD equations*, submitted, (2017).
- 1808 [14] N. NGUYEN, J. PERAIRE, AND B. COCKBURN, *A hybridizable discontinuous Galerkin method*  
1809 *for Stokes flow*, Computer Methods in Applied Mechanics and Engineering, 199 (2010),  
1810 pp. 582–597.
- 1811 [15] N. C. NGUYEN, J. PERAIRE, AND B. COCKBURN, *An implicit high-order hybridizable discontin-*  
1812 *uous Galerkin method for linear convection–diffusion equations*, Journal of Computational  
1813 Physics, 228 (2009), pp. 3232–3254.
- 1814 [16] N. C. NGUYEN, J. PERAIRE, AND B. COCKBURN, *An implicit high-order hybridizable discontin-*  
1815 *uous Galerkin method for the incompressible Navier–Stokes equations*, Journal of Compu-  
1816 tational Physics, 230 (2011), pp. 1147–1170.
- 1817 [17] C. F. VAN LOAN, *The ubiquitous Kronecker product*, Journal of computational and applied  
1818 mathematics, 123 (2000), pp. 85–100.